



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

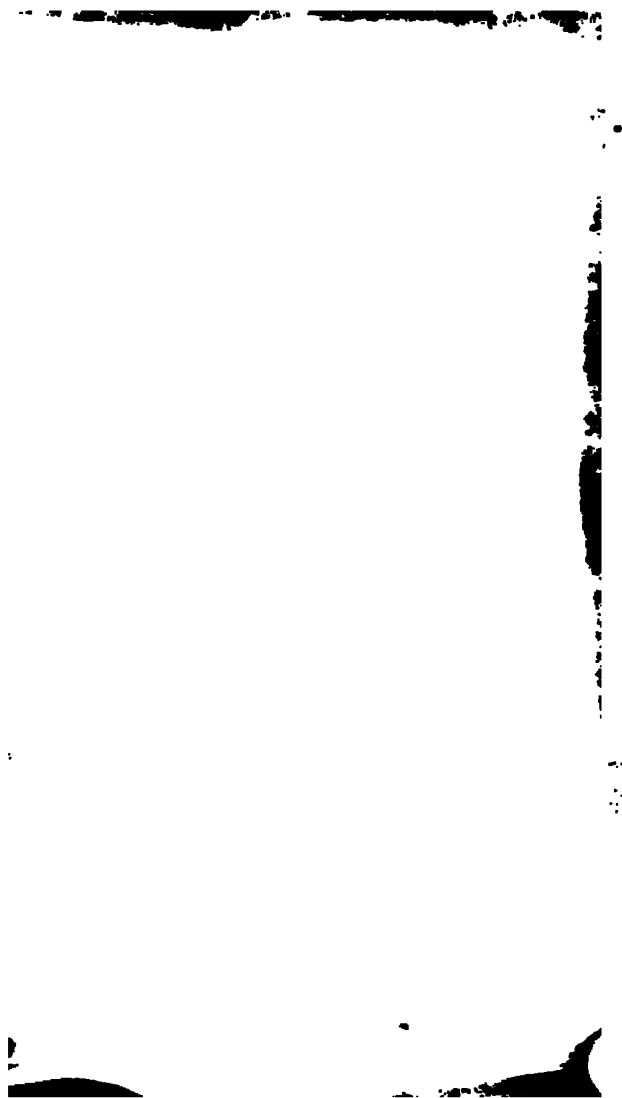
We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>







A
Sacramental Directory:
O R, A
T R E A T I S E
CONCERNING THE
S A N C T I F I C A T I O N
O F A
C O M M U N I O N - S A B B A T H .

C O N T A I N I N G

Many proper DIRECTIONS, in order to our Preparing
for, Receiving of, and right Behaving after the Sa-
crament of the LORD'S SUPPER.

With a P R E F A C E,

Persuading Ministers to the frequent Dispensing of
this Ordinance, Evangelical Preaching, Looking
for the Spirit's Effusion, &c.

To which are added (by Way of Appendix) Meditati-
ons and Ejaculations proper for Communicants be-
fore, in Time of, and after partaking of the holy
Sacrament, found among the Author's Papers.

By the Reverend Mr. JOHN WILLISON late Minister
of the Gospel at Dundee.

The FIFTH EDITION corrected.

*The Lord our God made a Breach upon us, for that we
sought him not after the due Order, 1 Chron. xv. 13.*

E D I N B U R G H:

Printed by SAM. WILLISON and MATT. JARVIE,

For ALEXANDER DONALDSON.

M D C C L X I.

Entered in Stationers Hall

B Y

**SAMUEL WILLISON, Son to the
AUTHOR; so that if any Persons pre-
sume to print the same, they will be
prosecute in terms of Law.**



T H E

P R E F A C E.

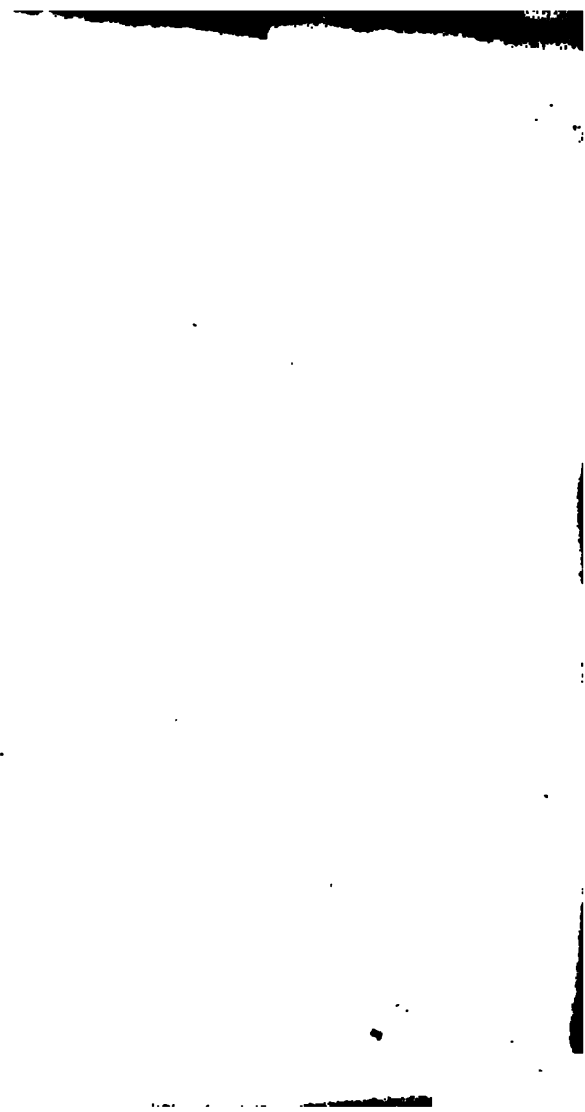
THIS *directory* being first published in the year 1716, the preface was added to the second edition of it in the year 1726. in which now I have made some additions and alterations. The book itself also is considerably enlarged from what it was at first, namely, in proving and pressing the necessity of communicating, in obedience to our dying Lord's command; and it is to be regretted, that there should be still so much need for urging it. Ah, that so many Christians, who profess respect to Christ as their Saviour, should live in the neglect of his dying charge! Perhaps, my friends, upon viewing the hazard of eating unworthily, some of you may think you are on the safest side to keep away from this ordinance altogether; not considering, that the danger of *unworthy refusing* is fully as great as that of *unworthy receiving*: For you see, these who made light of Christ's invitation to the marriage-supper escaped no better than he that came without the wedding-garment, *Mat. xxii. 7. 11.* Likewise I have adduced many arguments to press frequency in communicating, and have answered objections against it; which, if you duly consider, you must own that *frequent partaking* is most advantageous and necessary for the exigencies of your souls, and highly acceptable unto God. If there be a *book of remembrance* written before the Lord, for them that fear the Lord, thought upon his name, and spoke often one to another, *Mat. iii. 16.* we have no ground to question but there is a book of remembrance written for them.

that love their Redeemer, and often remember his death and sufferings in the sacrament, which he hath instituted for that end. And as I would have you coming frequently to this solemn ordinance, so I would always have you coming with *suitable preparation*; and for your help in this matter, I have composed the following *directory*. Special care should be taken, that our *frequency* do not breed *formality*, but that we be as *devout* as we are *frequent*; and, tho' we communicate never so frequently, that we trust not to former preparations, but that we examine and prepare ourselves of new for every communion.

But seeing it is in vain to exhort christians to *frequent receiving*, unless ministers do also *frequently administer* this ordinance, and call their people to partake thereof; it may be proper to speak something of the necessity of *frequent dispensing* of the Lord's supper. All the arguments and reasons which I bring in the ensuing treatise, to prove the necessity of people's *frequent partaking*, do as much prove the necessity of ministers *frequent dispensing*; seeing, if ministers do not *dispenje*, the people cannot *partake*: but, besides these, I shall, with all humility and becoming respect, add some things here, which I hope may be of weight with myself, and other ministers of the gospel, to persuade to frequent dispensing.

I. The inspired apostles of Christ, and other pastors of the church that were contemporary with them, did (in obedience to the intimation which their Lord and master gave them at the first institution) *frequently* dispense the Lord's supper to the christians in their days; yea, it was their ordinary custom to do it every Lord's day, *Acts* ii 46. *Acts* xx. 7. The inspired penman of that book doth mention the *breaking of bread* as a constant concomitant to the apostles *doctrine* and *prayers*, *Acts* ii 42.

II. In imitation of the apostles, the pastors of the *ancient church* did keep up the practice of celebrating *the Lord's supper* every Lord's day, thro' the second, third,



‘and also it hath been observed in the primitive Christi-
 ‘an Church, until such time as the Devil hath turn-
 ‘ed all upside down, setting up the ma^{ts} instead thereof,
 ‘which fault ought to be corrected, and also the rare
 ‘celebrating thereof: We have determined and or-
 ‘dained, that it shall be ministred four times a
 ‘year.’

Again, let us look into the practice of the reformed churches of France, whilst their liberty continued. In the acts of the national synod held at Charentoun, printed London, anno 1644. *Cap. 12. Art. 14.* we have these words; ‘Altho’ it hath been a custom in
 ‘most of the churches in these parts, to celebrate the
 ‘the holy communion only four times every year;
 ‘yet it is much wished and desired that it might be
 ‘used more frequently.’

As for the reformed churches in the United Provinces, or the Dutch churches, we see what was their practice, in *Corpus Disciplina*, published by the ministers and elders of the Dutch congregation in London, anno 1645. *Cap. 3. Sect. 2. Art. 3.* ‘It is appointed that
 ‘the Lord’s Supper be administred every two months
 ‘(i. e. six times a year) wherein the churches under
 ‘persecution are left to their liberty.’

As for the churches in New England, we have account of their practice, *Brief narration of the practice of the churches in New-England*, printed London, anno 1651. P. 8. ‘As for the administration of the
 ‘Lord’s Supper, because Christ desires us to do it of-
 ‘ten, we commonly have it monthly, tho’ we tie not
 ‘ourselves to any set time, but alter it as often as
 ‘reason appears.’

Let us come to the church of Scotland, and consider the ancient practice of our worthy reformers in this matter. And, in the first place, it we look to the old Scots liturgy, or the *book of common order*, which was written by John Knox, first for the order of the English kirk at Geneva, whereof he was minister, and approved by John Calvin, printed at Geneva, anno 1556,
 and

and afterwards received and used by the reformed kirk of Scotland ; we will find in the 10th chapter, concerning the manner of administration of the Lord's Supper, these words ; ' The day when the Lord's Supper is ministred, which is commonly used once a-month, or so oft as the congregation shall think expedient, the minister useth to say as followeth, &c.' From which it appears, that the first practice of our reformers, after the reformation of this nation from popery, was, to administer the Lord's Supper commonly once a-month. Afterwards, it seemeth, they found that the people did not so generally fall in with the foresaid order for *monthly sacraments* as could be wished : And therefore in the general assembly, which was held at Edinburgh in December 1562, they thought fit to condescend to a less frequent administration of this ordinance ; for in their act thereanent, as recorded by *Cald.* in his history, page 816, we have these words ; ' It is ordained, that the communion be four times ministred in the year within burrows towns, and twice in country parishes.'

Here indeed there is a distinction made betwixt the frequency of burghs and country parishes : But in the first book of discipline, which was compiled by severals of our famous reformers, by way of address to the civil government, and much about the same time approved and established both by church and state, we find *four times* in the year condescended upon for the sacrament, without any distinction of congregations, *Cap. 2. Parag. 2.* They tell us indeed, that the order of Geneva, concerning the Ministration of the sacraments, was at that time used in some of their churches, *i. e.* the *book of common order* forecited, which declareth for *monthly Sacraments* ; but, in *Cap. 11. Parag. 5.* they give their judgment for *quarterly* communions in these words ; ' Four times in the year we think sufficient to the administration of the Lord's Table, which we desire

' to be distanced, that the superstition of times may
 ' be avoided so far as may be: For your honours
 ' are not ignorant how superstitiously the people
 ' run to that action at *Pasch*, even as if the time
 ' gave virtue to the sacrament; and how the rest of
 ' the whole year they are careless and negligent, as
 ' if it appertained not to them but at that time on-
 ' ly. We think therefore most expedient, that the
 ' first Sunday of March be appointed for one time to
 ' that service, the first Sunday of June for another,
 ' the first Sunday of September for the third, the first
 ' Sunday of December for the fourth. We do not de-
 ' ny but any several kirk for reasonable causes may
 ' change the time, and may minister oftner; but we
 ' study to repress superstition.'

From all which we may see what it was that came
 to be the more general, settled and declared mind of
 the church of Scotland after the reformation, con-
 cerning the frequency of the Lord's supper, *viz.* that
 it should be at least celebrated once in the quarter,
 allowing liberty to any minister or congregation to
 administer it oftner if they thought fit. Some per-
 haps may doubt, if it was altogether right in our re-
 formers, to reduce the primitive practice of celebrat-
 ing the Lord's supper once a-week to once in the month,
 and afterwards to once in the quarter; but we are to
 suppose that they had weighty reasons for it at that
 time: but there are many now of the mind, that we
 of this age cannot so well account for reducing the
 ancient practice of this church in administering this
 sacrament once in the quarter, to once in the year.
 Is not this a lamentable deviating from the sentiments
 and practice of our great and zealous reformers?
 What can our unfrequency in celebrating this Christ-
 commemorating ordinance be imputed to so much, as
 a sad decay of love to a crucified Jesus? Alas that
 love to our unchangeably lovely redeemer should
 cool by length of time! We sadly verify what he
foretold of the latter days, Mat. xxiv. 12. Iniquity
shall

shall abound, and the love of many shall wax cold. But oh! are not Christ's benefits as great as ever, his blood as fresh and efficacious as ever? Why then should not Christians love be as warm as ever, and their respect to his gospel institutions as strong as ever? O that the Christians of this age were sensible from whence we are fallen; how far we have departed from the zeal of our ancestors, and less our first love to a crucified Christ; so that all ranks were concerned to revive and recover it, in and by the use of the means which God hath appointed for that end; that by degrees we might again attain to our reformers frequency of celebrating this Christ-exalting and life-inflaming ordinance. and so change our *annual* to *quarterly* communions! I know it is affecting to some hearty well-wishers to the prosperity and credit of the church of Scotland to think that a church, so excellently well constituted, and which had attained to a greater pitch of reformation in other things than her neighbours, should yet lie behind them in this point

I acknowledge, that matters were so put out of order in this church, by reason of the long oppression she groaned under, and the great defections of many, before the late happy *Revolution*. that ministers in several places were afraid to dispense this sealing ordinance to their flocks for some time: and finding themselves very much straitned betwixt the indisposition of their people, and the hazard of a total omission, they came to an unfrequent celebration of this ordinance, perhaps but once in two or three years, till this unfrequency became customary and too general. Serious Christians indeed flocked into these places where it was dispensed, whereby their loss at home was in some measure repaired.

But the General Assembly, being sensible of the evil of this unfrequency, began to take notice of it, and make several excellent Acts for the more frequent celebration of the Lord's Supper, as in the years

1701, 1711, 1712, and 1724. Tho' these Acts have not hitherto had their full effect, yet they have been so far effectual, as to bring Ministers generally to administer this ordinance in their congregations at least once in the year. I know, several worthy Ministers have some years ago given a most laudable example to their brethren, in celebrating the Lord's Supper in their congregations twice a-year; tho' indeed it is to be regreted that so few hitherto have copied after it.

The authority and judgment of the great Calvin, (whom the church of Scotland doth most deservedly regard and esteem) concerning annual and frequent communicating, hath very great weight with me: we have it in his *Institutions*, Lib. 4 Cap. 17. Par. 46. *mihi fol. 507.* After he hath shewed what was the practice of the ancient church in purest times, he hath these words; *Et sane hæc consuetudo, quæ semel quotannis communicare jubet, certissimum est diaboli inventum, cujuscunque tandem ministerio invec̃ta fuerit — Quum certa lex de una quotannis communicatione posita est, qua factum est, ut fere omnes quum semel communicaverunt, quasi in reliquum anni tempus pulchre defuncti, in utramque aurem securi dormiant. Longe aliter factum oportuit: Singulis ad minimum hebdomadibus proponenda erat, christianorum cœtui mensa domini, declarandæ promissiones: quæ nos in ea spiritualiter pascere: Nullus quidem necessitate cogendus, sed cohortandi omnes & stimulandi; objurgandus etiam ignavorum torpor. i. e.* And indeed this custom, which commands to communicate once only in the year, is most certainly the invention of the devil, whoever was instrumental to introduce it. — When there was a law made for communicating once in the year, it came to pass, that almost all, when they had once communicated, turned slothful and slept securely throughout the rest of the year. But it should have been far otherways: every week at least the Lord's table should have been set before the assembly of *Christians*, and the promises therein let forth up-
on.

on which we should feed spiritually: no man indeed should be compelled to come by force, but all should be exhorted and excited; and the sloth of the negligent reprov'd.' And upon the margin we have these words; *Papistica autem consuetudo, quotannis semel communicare jubens, execrandum est inventum i. e.* 'The popish custom, which enjoins men to communicate once a-year, is a cur'd invention' And certainly the godly and judicious Calvin his observation is most just: For when we call our people to come to the Lord's table but *once* in the year, and there believingly to remember a crucified Christ for the remission of their sins, the most part are tempted to think, when they have done, that their main work is over for that year, and so fall asleep and turn easy and secure thro' the rest of the year; upon which account he calls this *popish custom* a *cur'd invention*, and an *invention of the devil*. It is to be hoped, that the church of Scotland, which so much abhors popery and all popish customs, will at length throw out this of *annual communicating*, as well as they have done others.

Objections answered.

Obj. I. *By divine appointment the passover was celebrated but once in the year; and now the Lord's supper is come in room of the passover.*

Ans. 1st, It must be remembered. that as the passover served to signify and prefigure Christ's death and sufferings to the Jews, and their spiritual redemption thereby; so it was instituted to preserve the memorial of their temporal freedom and deliverance from the bondage of Egypt, which God wrought for them on the *fourteenth* of the *first* month, *Exod. xii. 17, 18.* And therefore he appointed them to keep the passover annually upon that day of the month. But the Lord hath fixed no certain day of the year for the Lord's supper under the new-testament times; but

but only in general hath enjoined a frequent celebration of it.

2dly, The Jews did not need a very frequent celebration of the passover, to put them in mind of coming, death and sufferings of the Messiah; being, besides the passover, they had by divine appointment many other lively types, figures and institutions, which were designed for that same very end, such as, the sacrifices of slain beasts, which they frequently witnessed in the temple: yea, every day they had both morning and evening a lamb killed in the temple, its blood poured out, and its flesh burnt on the altar for a sacrifice to God for their sins, which did in a most eminent and lively manner present to them the death, bloodshed, sufferings, bitter agonies of Christ the great sacrifice for sins of the world, just in the same manner as the passover did; only it was not eaten in every house as that was. So that we see a plain reason why the Jews did not stand in need of such a frequent celebration of the passover to be a remembrance of Christ under the law, as we do of the Lord's supper under the new-testament times, when we have no other ordinance instituted to keep up the remembrance of Christ's death and sufferings but this alone: and therefore it ought much more frequently to be celebrated than the Jewish passover was.

3dly, Supposing the Jews had no other ordinance but the passover, to keep up the remembrance of the Messiah that was to come; yet seeing our Messiah hath now come, and actually sacrificed himself upon the cross for our redemption, hath fully completed the work, and made far more bright display of his love and glory to us Christians, than he did to the Jews under the law, and hath instituted the Lord's supper for a memorial of what he hath done and suffered, limiting us to no time, but enjoining frequency in the use of it; I say, seeing the case *so with us*, we are under many strong ties to be more
zeal

wealoms and frequent in celebrating the memorials of Christ's love to us in the Lord's supper, than the Jews were to do it in the passover. The apostles and primitive Christians were so sensible of this, that they thought themselves bound to remember Christ crucified once a-week in their gospel-passover; which the Jews did but once a year in theirs. From all which we see no argument can be brought, from the Jews annual custom in celebrating the passover, to justify annual communions.

Obj. II. *To administer the Lord's supper frequently, would tend to diminish the respect and reverence which is due to it, and at length bring it into contempt among the people.*

Ans. 1st, If we make conscience of our duty, our Lord will see to the credit of his own ordinance.

2dly, Will any say that the Apostles and primitive pastors brought this ordinance into contempt by celebrating of it every Lord's day? Did they not esteem and prize it much higher than we who celebrate it but once a-year? And why should we think, that the administering of the Lord's supper *twice, thrice, or four times* in the year, would at all derogate from the credit of it?

3dly, Were this reason valid against the frequent dispensing of this ordinance, why not against other ordinances also? And so we should but seldom preach, or read the scriptures in the audience of the people, we should seldom pray or sing psalms with our flocks; lest we contribute to lessen the esteem and reverence due to these ordinances by the frequent use of them.

4thly, Are there not many serious exercised Christians, who communicate almost every Sabbath during the summer season, when they can have the occasion in neighbouring congregations, who can tell us, that they reap spiritual advantage by so doing, that their esteem of the ordinance is much increased, and that they do not at all find that their frequent partaking tends to bring this awful institution into contempt

tempt with them? And why should it be thought that their communicating *twice*, or even *four* times a year in their own congregations at a convenient distance, would produce that bad effect? No; I am persuaded it would not: for the oftner that this sacrament is worthily received, instead of diminishing our respect, it increaseth our reverence of God, and our affection to our Saviour. I am sure, a conscientious owning of God's authority is a greater sign of holy reverence, than the neglect of his institutions.

5thly, We may perhaps think to keep up the credit of this solemn ordinance among these who are not the better sort, by seldom dispensing it; but it should be minded, that it is not true esteem which ariseth merely from the rarity of a thing, but that which springeth from knowledge of its intrinsic worth, and experience of its usefulness: and these people who have no heart-acquaintance with precious Christ, and the ends, uses and success of his ordinances, will never have a due respect unto them. Let us by all means recommend to such persons the worth and excellency of Christ, shew them their daily need of him, and his daily usefulness to them, and press their making suitable preparation, by searching themselves, and closing with him, before they be admitted to partake; and then we needed not much fear that frequency would detract from the reputation of this ordinance: for frequent experience of its usefulness would beget the highest esteem of it, and sharpen the appetites of people for it. As he prayeth best, and with most delight, that prayeth oftmost; so a worthy communicant increaseth in the love of God and of religion, the oftner he receives: the more acquaintance and communion he attains to with Jesus Christ in this ordinance, he values it still the more. I cannot think this blessed Sacrament will *be undervalued* by frequent repetitions, but by *persons most unworthy*, who ought not to be much regarded;

garded; for no true-hearted Israelite would lothe this heavenly *Manna*, because it is common and afforded us in plenty.

Lastly, And, with all due submission to others, I do strongly incline to have a great regard to the judgment of the famous Mr. Calvin, and many learned and godly divines, who are so far from thinking that annual communicating is a mean to preserve the esteem of this ordinance, and prevent people's carelessness and formality in receiving, that they rather judge it a device of Satan to cherish sloth and security in sin, to stifle true Christian love, to discourage endeavours after serious godliness, and to obstruct very much the life and continued exercise of religion.

Obj. III. We see how much the other Sacrament, Baptism, is contemned, because of its frequent repetition; and so might it also fare with this.

Ans: 1st, If the people's contempt of sacraments be a good argument against the frequency of one sacrament, it is as good against the frequency of another; and so we ought to set up for the administration of *baptism* but once in the year, to preserve the esteem and solemnity of it, as much as we do for that of the other sacrament. Are they not both precious institutions of the same Lord? both seals of the same covenant? Why then should we put the one at so great distance from the other, and seek to raise its honour so much above the other?

2dly, Tho' *baptism* be frequently administrate, yet the Lord doth still keep up the reputation of his ordinance, so that no man is easy to be excluded from it: yea, people generally have stronger impressions of the necessity of this sacrament than of the other, notwithstanding of all our endeavours to maintain the credit of the other more than this; which may teach us, that we ought still to go on in the way of our duty, and leave it to God to see to the credit of his own institutions.

3dly, It is not so much because of the frequent administration of baptism, that people do slight it, as because they, not being to partake of it themselves, do commonly apprehend they are no more but spectators (tho' indeed there is much more incumbent on them): but were they bound to partake frequently of this sacrament, as of the Lord's supper, and that under the pain of Christ's highest displeasure, if they either did neglect it, or perform it slightly; all sober people would reckon themselves obliged to attend it, when they had the opportunity of doing it, and that with some awe and fear too.

Obj. IV. *There is more slightness and formality amongst the communicants in these churches where the Lord's supper is frequently dispensed, than where it is seldom.*

Ans. 1st, This is not generally true; for as there may be much slightness and formality in some places where it is but seldom dispensed, so there is much devotion and seriousness in other places where it is frequently administered.

2dly, The people's slightness in receiving may proceed very much from the pastor's slightness in administering. Were due pains taken to keep back the unworthy, to inform people of the greatness of the work, to warn them of the danger of unworthy receiving; to observe fast, preparation and thanksgiving days; to chuse suitable texts, preach awakening doctrine; make particular application, and to fence the Lord's table with awful solemnity; perhaps there would not be such slightness amongst the people in receiving.

Obj. V. *It will not be easy to get different texts and subjects suitable to such frequent communions.*

Ans. A crucified Jesus is a subject most suitable, and one so large and copious as cannot be exhausted. The Apostle, while he preached at Corinth, determined to know nothing among that people, but Christ and him crucified, 1 Cor. ii. 2. He resolved to make this the great and constant subject of his sermons: and can

any think it too much to preach upon this theme twice, thrice, or four times a-year?

Certainly a *crucified* Jesus is the spring and scope, the matter and end of all gospel-preaching. Every thing we say is reducible to him; and the design of all is to exalt him, who is the great founder of our religion, and the foundation of all our hopes: when we dehort from sins and vices, we do it mainly because they were the cause of Christ's sufferings, and do tend to crucify him afresh: when we exhort to duty, we do it chiefly from this topick, that we should live to him that died for us; and that the love of Christ should constrain us to follow his pattern, and obey his precepts. We press duties as a necessary fruit of faith in Christ, and of love to him; and we teach, that they are only to be performed by his strength, and accepted thro' his merits. Nay, Christ *crucified* is the scope and substance of the whole Bible; *for to him give all the prophets witness*, Acts x. 43.

A *crucified* Christ is a subject so pleasant and so fertile, that we cannot be straitned to preach directly thereupon many times a-year, if we take a view of these things in him, *viz.* the infinite dignity and glory of his person; the perfections of God that shine in him; the freeness and greatness of his love; his eternal undertaking; his glorious suretyship; his wonderful incarnation; his threefold office; the significant metaphors and types whereby Christ and his benefits are represented; his manifold sweet relations to his people; his mediatory fulness; his deep humiliation; his innocent life; his holy example; his heavenly doctrine; his unparalleled sufferings; his meritorious death; his victorious resurrection; his triumphant ascension; his prevalent intercession; his glorious coming again; the excellency of that covenant he hath confirmed; the sufficiency of the sacrifice he hath offered; the necessity and completeness of the *righteousness* he hath wrought; the in-

numerable benefits of his death; the unfearchable riches of his grace; his exceeding great and precious promises; the incomparable virtue of his blood; our union with him by faith; our adoption by relation to him; our justification by his merit; our sanctification by his spirit; our fighting and conquering under his banner; our protection under his shadow; our bearing burdens by his grace; our performing duties by his strength; our holy walk in obedience to his injunctions; the thankfulness we owe to him in heart and life; and the sweet communion believers have with him in duties and ordinances. Yea, we have blessings unspeakable, grace and glory, peace and pardon, light and life, strength and growth, riches and wisdom, joy and hope, perseverance in grace, comfort in affliction, conduct in life, through-bearing at death, resurrection from the grave, absolution at the tribunal, happiness thro' eternity, and all things coming to us with and by a crucified Jesus. So that in this noble subject there is a perpetual plenty and variety of suitable matter for sacramental occasions.

Obj. VI. To administer the Lord's supper so frequently, would occasion very much labour and toil to the administrators.

Ans. 1st, Did we dispense this sacrament more frequently, probably the labour and toil would be lessened; we might come to find our people habitually in a better case for that solemn ordinance than at present generally they are: so that less pains in exciting, instructing and preparing them for it, might be more successful than greater is now.

2dly, We have no cause to distrust our faithful and kind Lord, who doth not fail to give strength and furniture to his servants as their needs require, according to his gracious promise, Deut. xxxii. 25. *As thy days, so shall thy strength be.* We have experience hitherto of his pitying our weakness, supplying our wants, and helping us in time of need: so that we may as-
sure

sure ourselves that he will send none to warfare upon their own charges.

3dly, If we put the glory of our master, the advantage of our people, and the increase of our reward, in the balance with our labour; I hope we will not think it deserveth once to be mentioned. Tho' we had no more to expect, it is a great reward in itself, to be honoured to bring glory to our redeemer, and to advance the salvation of immortal souls: and seeing the season of our capacity for either is so very short, with what cheerfulness should we bestir ourselves to ply that blessed work? What a pleasure would it be to see Christ in esteem, sin in disgrace, the world in contempt, and religion in prosperity amongst men? Well then, would we contribute thereto in our stations; would we have a lively remembrance of God, and Christ, and Heaven, kept up in the world; would we have our people closely and constantly to bear in mind the evil of sin, the preciousness of immortal souls, the love of God to mankind-sinners, the death and sufferings of the Son of God in our room; let us frequently administer the Lord's supper in our congregations.

Would we help the carelessness of our peoples minds, and the weakness of their memories; would we give our hearers a compendious and affecting view of the Christian religion; would we bring them to have fresh and lasting impressions of its truths and doctrines; I know no more effectual mean for it: for in this solemn ordinance we have man's fall and disease, together with his recovery and remedy, set forth to the life; and that in such a way as makes impression on the outward senses, so that the eye may affect the heart.

Would we have sin and vice kept under constant rebukes amongst our people, let us keep their eyes always fixed upon the bleeding wounds of a crucified Jesus: would we have them carefully to maintain family religion, secret duties, and a holy tender

walk; let us constrain them to it, by the love of the dying Jesus frequently set before their eyes in ordinance. This, thro' the divine blessing, will be an excellent mean and help to carry about with us always the dying of the Lord Jesus, and to make the print of his wounds deep and lasting on our hearts.

If we duly ponder these things, I hope it will appear, that the advantage of the frequent celebration of the Lord's supper will abundantly recompence small toil and pains.

Obj. VII. *The unworthiness of our people is a discouragement to the frequent celebration of the Lord's supper amongst them: we have but few that are in measure fit to be admitted to it.*

Ans. 1st, If this reason were valid, it would conclude as strongly against the dispensing of this ordinance at all, as against the frequency of it: and we know, an argument that would prove too much proves nothing.

2dly, I know many are unworthy, but all are alike; and the unsuitness of many cannot excuse from administering to those that are in some measure fit. As it is a sin for parents to keep back from their children their due and necessary food, because of some unworthy persons that are in the family; so it is a sin for pastors to withhold this soul-nourishing meal from these of their people that have a right to it: for, tho' not a few do slight or abuse it, there are others hungry, and needful of it; and they ought not to be denied the advantage of frequent partaking, for the fault of their neighbours.

It is the saying of one, *That we find fault upon no ground with the papists for denying one of the elements to the people: And how can we justify these that deny both elements to their people, at least for a long time?*

3dly, Tho' the number of our communicants be small, that should not discourage us from our duty for the divine blessing is not tied to numbers. C

did own the institution of the passover, tho' there were but few that eat it together; and our blessed Saviour had but a small number that did partake with him at the first communion: but, for our encouragement in that case, he graciously promiseth, that, *where two or three are met together in his name, he will own them with his presence and blessing.*

Obj. VIII. To administer this sacrament so frequently as before mentioned, would require considerable expences to furnish communion-elements, and otherways; and we have no sufficient fund for that charge.

Ans. 1. Tho' we should be put to more charge this way than formerly, I hope no faithful minister will say, that this consideration should be laid in balance with the glory of God, and good of souls; we should all be willing to spend and be spent for Christ: and whatever we expend of our private goods this way, is surely lent to the Lord, who will repay it.

2dly, The law provides a fund in every parish for such expences; and, where it is not settled, our judges are very favourable to the church, and give a liberal allowance to such ministers as do apply for it: and no doubt, if the sacrament were more frequently celebrated, they would not grudge to augment the fund, when it is not sufficient.

3dly, If a sufficient fund cannot be had otherwise, let collections be made in parishes for defraying this charge; as Eusebius tells us was done by the primitive Christians in this case: and surely there is no honest-hearted Christian or communicant but would contribute liberally for that effect, rather than the Lord's work should be hindered.

Lastly, We may see from the old acts of assembly, that the general assembly 1638 had this very objection under their consideration, and declareth, that the charges should rather be paid out of that day's collection, than that the congregation want the more frequent use of the sacrament. But I hope the ge-
neral

neral assemblies of this church will in due time take this and other objections under further consideration, and provide effectual answers and remedies thereunto; so that this solemn ordinance shall be more frequently celebrated amongst us than it is at present: and I wish all may pray fervently, that, together with the foresaid laudable practice, something of the warm love and zeal of the ancient Christians may be happily revived in our land.

Before I conclude this preface, there is another thing I would advertise the reader, that in the following treatise I have endeavoured to keep by the form of sound words in use amongst us, avoiding both the extremes of *Antinomianism* and *Legalism*, seeing the principles of this church do guide us equally to evite both the one and the other. And it must be acknowledged, that it is not easy to shun extremes; for people commonly, when their zeal is excited against one extreme, are in great hazard of sliding insensibly into the other, according to the old proverb, *Dum vitant stulti vitia, in contraria currunt*. And indeed, not only fools, but some of the greatest and wisest of men, have erred in this respect: it was Mr. Baxter's zeal and great keenness against *antinomianism*, that drove him to some rash and dangerous assertions on the other side. And this should be a warning to us always to take heed to ourselves, and be careful to guard on all sides; for we are still in hazard this way, and especially when things come to warm disputations with us.

It is possible that some who preach the gospel may pick out some of the glorious truths thereof, such as, *The freedom of grace in the salvation of sinners, our justification by the righteousness of Jesus Christ as our surety, the excellency of faith in Christ, the privileges of the covenant, and blessings of Christ's purchase*, and may make these truths almost the only subject of their preaching; and yet perhaps manage them so unhappily, as not to lead people to study regeneration

generation of heart, holiness of life, abhorrence of sin, tenderness of walk, and the conscientious practice of all commanded duties. And surely in this way of doing, they in a great measure miss the design of our Saviour's incarnation, and the end of the doctrine of grace, which is, *to destroy the works of the devil, and to teach men to live soberly, righteously and godly in this present world.*

On the other hand, it is as possible that others may insist very much in enforcing *morality*, and make very fine rational harangues of its excellency; and yet make little use of gospel-motives to press it, and be at little pains to shew the gospel-principles from whence it must proceed. Likewise they may preach much against vice and immorality, and warn people of the evil of it; and yet take up but little time to teach them concerning the root and spring of vice, (*viz.* our fall in Adam, and the corruption of our natures) and the necessity of an inward change by a work of regeneration, for healing of the inward disease and plague of the heart. Also they may press holy duties very much, and yet make little mention of the true fountain and source of holiness, (*viz.* our union with Christ by faith, and the renewing of the Holy Ghost) and speak little of the necessity of Christ's blood to wash our performances. Now, both these extremes in the way of preaching are equally to be avoided.

It is a prevailing conceit among many, that there is no more requisite to make a man a Christian than morality, or a blameless walk before men. *Morality* indeed is a very comely thing, and most necessary both to beautify and preserve human societies; and therefore it is to be wished there were much more of it in the world than we see there is; and every preacher of the gospel ought strongly to recommend the practice of it: but yet it is certain that *morality* is not sufficient to make a man a Christian, seeing it hath been found in heathens, and those that were ig-
norant

norant of Christ, and the way of salvation through faith in him.

Christianity indeed doth enforce *morality* and moral virtues, by the strongest motives and arguments; but in the mean time, it teacheth us that these virtues are never good and acceptable to God, until they be the fruit of the spirit's operation, and spring from their proper principles, faith in Christ, and love to him: they must be grafted in Christ as their root, have a new principle to quicken them, and a new end to direct them, before *moral virtues* can commence *Christian graces*. Unregenerate morality will never please God: let men advance it never so far, yet till the heart be renewed, it is still but nature at best: and the fruit is always sour that grows not upon the root Christ: it can never be acceptable to God, while Christ's strength and spirit is not sought and employed in it, nor his righteousness to cover it. So that there is a great difference betwixt morality and gospel-holiness.

A moral man then, tho' he profess himself a christian, yet he really is not so, if he lives not as one that looks for and receives daily influences from Christ; if he hath not Christ still in his undertakings, duties and affections, and be not saying, 'How empty and vain are all my duties without Christ! yea tho' I could do never so much, I should be utterly lost and undone, if it were not for Christ my surety and his righteousness. I count all but loss and dung to be found in him.'

This Church a good many years ago manifested much zeal against *Antinomianism*, and doctrines which seemed to tend that way: and surely it is incumbent upon all churches to watch and take care, that the obligation of christians to holiness and good works, and to all kind of duties both of the first and second table, should never be in the least weakened by preachers of the gospel, under the specious pretext of exalting

alting *free grace*; seeing *free grace* and *strict holiness* do nobly consist together.

Again, on the other hand, it should equally be the church's concern to labour to prevent the spreading of *Legalism*, or the preaching of morality, and the practice of duties, in a *legal strain*; that is, in a way tending to the neglect of *Christ* and his *righteousness*, or to the disparagement of the doctrine of *free grace*. It was the flagrant reports of the abounding of that sort of moral preaching, especially among younger clergymen, that occasioned the bringing in an overture to the general assembly 1726, for an act to discourage the same, and to direct to the right method of preaching *Christ*, and how to preach morality in an evangelical strain. But, tho' endeavours were used by severals to get this overture turned into an act, it was hindered by some leading men, lest it should reflect upon the characters of some preachers to whom they had respect; so that an act of this kind could never be got brought to a bearing until the assembly 1736: and then these who were most zealous to promote the act, in order to get it the more unanimously agreed to, were fain to drop out of its preamble the true cause of making it, *namely*, the abounding of *legal preaching* in the land, or of a wrong strain of preaching the gospel. But, notwithstanding of this, the *act* itself is of excellent use, if duly regarded and put in execution; and without this, the best acts in the world signify nothing. O that I could persuade all ministers and preachers of the gospel to consider and observe the forelaid *act*! It would surely fare the better, both with themselves and their hearers: and, if no more may be done for that purpose, let me at least use some means to get the *act* made known to them, by transcribing it in this place.

deism, and other errors do so much p
do hereby recommend to all ministe
ers, seriously to consider and observe
of this church concerning the preachin
which is approven by the general a
and, in particular, that they be ca
their hearers against any thing tendi
*Deism, Arianism, Socinianism, Armi
rignianism, Popery, Superstition, Ant*
any other errors: and that in their
insist frequently upon the truth, ne
cellency of supernatural revelation
deity of the Son and Holy Ghost as
Father; together with the oneness of
our sinful and lost estate by nati
lity of supernatural grace, and o
righteousness of Christ, without
works cannot please God: and th
it the great scope of their sermons,
from a covenant of works to a cov
for life and salvation, and from sin
cious Christ. And the general assem
to all who preach the gospel, when

‘ the works of the Devil, and to teach men to live
 ‘ liberly, righteously and godly in this present
 ‘ world. Upon which account, it is incumbent on
 ‘ all who preach the gospel, to insist not only upon
 ‘ the necessity and excellency of faith in Jesus Christ
 ‘ for salvation, but also upon the necessity of repen-
 ‘ tance for sin, and reformation from it ; and to press
 ‘ the practice of all moral duties, both with respect
 ‘ to the first and second table of the law, as indis-
 ‘ pensibly necessary, in obedience to God’s command,
 ‘ to testify our gratitude to him, to evidence the sin-
 ‘ cerity of our faith, and for the benefit of human so-
 ‘ ciety, the adorning the profession of religion, and
 ‘ making us meet for eternal life, seeing without ho-
 ‘ liness no man can see the Lord.

‘ And the assembly do seriously recommend to all
 ‘ ministers and preachers of the gospel, that in pre-
 ‘ sing moral duties, or obedience to the law, they
 ‘ shew the nature and excellency of gospel-holiness,
 ‘ and enforce conformity to the moral law both in
 ‘ heart and life, not from principles of reason only,
 ‘ but also and more especially of revelation. And,
 ‘ in order to attain thereto, it is necessary to shew
 ‘ men the corruption and depravity of human na-
 ‘ ture by their fall in *Adam*, their natural impotence
 ‘ for and aversion to what is spiritually good, and
 ‘ to lead them to the true and only source of all grace
 ‘ and holiness, *viz.* union with Christ, by the holy
 ‘ spirit’s working faith in us, and renewing us more
 ‘ and more after the image of God : and to let their
 ‘ hearers know, that they must first be grafted into
 ‘ Christ as their root, before their fruit can be sa-
 ‘ voury unto God ; that they must have a new prin-
 ‘ ciple to animate, and a new end to direct them, be-
 ‘ fore their actions become gracious and acceptable
 ‘ in the sight of God : and that they teach them the
 ‘ necessity of living by faith on the son of God, in
 ‘ a constant looking to and dependance upon him,
 ‘ as the great author of all gracious influences, for
 ‘ the

‘ the performance of every duty : and withall, that
 ‘ after their best performances and attainments, they
 ‘ must count them but loss and dung in point of
 ‘ justification before God ; and to make it their great
 ‘ desire only to be found in Christ and his righteousness.
 ‘ And that ministers, in the application of
 ‘ their sermons, do endeavour rightly to divide the
 ‘ word of truth, speaking distinctly to such various
 ‘ cases of the converted and unconverted, as arise
 ‘ naturally from the subjects they have been handling
 ‘ and that, in the whole of their discourses, they
 ‘ take care to suit themselves to the capacity of their
 ‘ hearers as to matter, method and expression, and
 ‘ to the prevailing sins of the time and place, with
 ‘ all prudent and zealous freedom and plainness
 ‘ as also, that they make gospel-subjects their main
 ‘ theme and study, and press with all earnestness
 ‘ the practice of moral duties in a gospel manner
 ‘ and that they forbear delivering any thing in publick,
 ‘ that may tend more to amusement than edification ;
 ‘ and beware of bringing in to their sermons and publick
 ‘ discourses matters of doubtful disputation, which tend
 ‘ to gender strife, rather than to promote the edification
 ‘ of christians. And that the assembly exhort all to
 ‘ study to maintain the unity of the spirit in the bond
 ‘ of peace.

‘ And, finally, the general assembly recommends
 ‘ to all professors of divinity, to use their best endeavours
 ‘ to have the students under their care well acquainted with the
 ‘ true method of preaching the gospel, as above directed :
 ‘ and that presbyteries at their privy censures, enquire
 ‘ concerning the observance of this act.’

Now, blessed be the Lord that there is such a publick
 act in record, as a standing witness for Christ in the
 midst of all our backslidings and defections may God
 put in the hearts of all who preach the gospel among
 us, to observe the directions of it *that the scope and
 tendency of their sermons may*

still be to exalt Christ, and raise him above all in the business of our salvation; to press the doctrine of regeneration and the new birth; to preach up justification by Christ's righteousness alone, apprehended by faith, and the necessity of the inward operations of the holy spirit, which Christ hath purchased and promised for working that faith in us, and for bringing about the gracious change of the new birth, and carrying on a work of sanctification in us, and for enabling us to live the spiritual life! this being the scope of the *act*, happy were it for the land if it were also the main scope of our sermons. But, after all, if *Professors* of divinity do not their part in training up students according to it, and if *Presbyteries* do not theirs in calling to account these who do not observe the *act*, the church will not reap much benefit by it, as I fear she hath not yet done; for, if she had, *what meaneth the bleating of the sheep*, and the *lowing of the oxen*, which we still hear? what means the murmuring of serious christians from several corners, for want of the proper food of their souls? what mean the continued complaints of the growth of *Deism* and *Infidelity* thro' the land? It is: a just observe, that when moral preaching in a christless way doth much abound, it makes way for the increase of deism and infidelity: for when persons do long hear moral sermons, and little of Christ in them, or the peculiar doctrines of christianity, they are tempted to think there is but little difference between them and the discourses of *Seneca* and other heathen moralists; and therefore, that they may be safe enough, and win to Heaven, without christianity at all, and that every moral man is a good enough christian.

Oh! this is a fundamental *defection*, of most heinous guilt; it is a God-provoking and nunchurching evil, which all the ministers and lovers of Christ should be deeply concerned about: for if we suffer ourselves and others to fall from our regard and love to glorious Christ, neglect to exalt him in our sermons, and

and to preach salvation to men only thro' Christ's suretyship and sacrifice, and to tell the world, and inculcate it daily upon them, that this and this only is the way for them to obtain pardon, peace, grace glory and every good thing ; I say, if we turn careless and negligent in what so nearly concerns Christ's glory, and our own office as *christian preacher*. may he not justly plead a controversy with our church smite us with the most awful judgments, suffer a flood of infidelity, error and profanity to invade us, withdraw his spirit from ordinances and judicatories infatuate our counsels and conduct, mingle a perverse spirit in the midst of us, and give us up to the most unnatural divisions and mournful breaches among ourselves ? Ah, how much is this the case with us at this day ! and no wonder, seeing Christ's glory is so little minded, notwithstanding of the fore said excellent act of assembly, and many other good acts that are sadly neglected this day by ministers and preachers among us. And how can we expect that any individual man should pay regard to them, and particularly to the 7th act of assembly 1736, concerning preaching, when he sees whole judicatories pay no respect to the 14th act of that assembly against intrusions, nor to the 10th act of assembly 1712, and the 9th act of assembly 1715, concerning the usurpation of patronage upon the church and her right of calling her own ministers ; which acts are conform. to other ancient acts of this church and to our reformation principles declared in *second book of discipline*, (See Chap. 3. Par. 4. & 5. Chap. 12. Par. 9 & 10.) and which are sworn to in our *national covenant*, and ratified by many acts both of church and state ?

Now, how strange and surprising is it to see men deliberately going contrary to these excellent acts and deeds of the church, both ancient and modern (*which are well founded upon the word of God and sound reason*) by drawing on the yoke of patronage upon

upon the church without necessity, voluntarily strengthening the hands of patrons in their spiritual tyranny, and encouraging men in that vile church-breaking and soul-destroying practice of *accepting presentations* (which no law doth require) and adhering to them in opposition to the people's choice; and yet this way is continued, even after conviction, by long dear-bought experience, of the pernicious effects of it. I well remember the time, (yea, it is not above twenty years ago) when it was thought to be the universal opinion, that accepting of presentations was inconsistent with *presbyterian* principles, and the rights and rules of this church, which we are solemnly engaged to maintain by our *Formula* 1711, and otherwise: at that time, *presentation-hunters* among *presbyterians* would have appeared as monsters, and their society frightful; but now, alas! they are become tame and familiar creatures to us. It is this woful practice, together with the itch of pleasing great men, that hath of late been the great snare to draw in judicatories to go cross to our declared principles maintained in this church ever since the reformation, (which we should have firmly cleaved to, and never declined from in any case) by making *intrusions* and *violent settlements* in christian congregations, to the ruin, alas! of the glorious gospel, and of precious souls therein: and upon that account alone, though we had no acts nor declared principles against intrusions, it is astonishing to think how any man, that hath the glory of his master and the saving of souls at heart, should ever concur in a violent settlement, that is manifestly destructive to both. That is an awful threatening to ministers, *Jer. xxiii. 1. Woe unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture, saith the Lord:* and yet notwithstanding we see many, who go under the character of wise men, still persisting in that miserable infatuation and destructive course, driving multitudes of hearty friends and serious christians out

of the church, and never gaining any to it of these they intend to gratify; yea, acting as if they were joined in a conspiracy against the commons of *Scotland*, and were carrying on a plot to strengthen the *secession* from the church. But let me tell these wise brethren, if our conventions and parliaments about fifty years ago had paid so little regard to the inclinations of the people of *Scotland*, as our judicatories do now, we would not had these courts at this day to sit in. I shall not insist here upon this melancholy subject, having said so much on it elsewhere: only let me add this word, if leading men go on in these methods, tho' they may enjoy their ease, power and preferments for a while; yet upon their grave-stones it is too likely it may be written, *Here ly the men, who did destroy the most beautiful national church and constitution that was in the world.*

But, alas! we have cause not only to lament our departing from reformation-principles, and weakening the establishment, but also our shameful defection from vital and practical religion. The power of godliness is at a very low ebb among us, and little of God's spirit is to be found in our administrations; God is angry, and threatens to cast us off. Ah! great ground have we to bewail our mournful case, and cry with the prophet, under the fearful tokens of God's anger, *Jer. xiv. Lam. v. Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? hath thy soul loathed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, and there is no healing for us? we looked for peace, and there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble. We acknowledge, O Lord, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers: for we have sinned against thee. Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake: do not disgrace the throne of thy glory: remember, break not thy covenant with us. The anger of the Lord hath divided us, the crown hath fallen from our head: wo unto us that we have sinned. Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever, and forsake us so long*

long time? Turn thou us unto thee, O Lord, and we shall be turned. Renew our days as of old. There are many other passages in Jeremiah's writings very suitable to our present case, such as *Jer. xii. 10, 11. Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have troden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness. They have made it desolate, and being desolate it mourneth unto me.* Well, what can the sons of Zion do for their mother in such distress? they must even bring her case to the physician of Israel, when it is wholly desperate and incurable as to human help, and cry, as *Psal. lx. 2. O God give us help from trouble; for vain is the help of man.* Let us fall in with Christ's call to the man with the lunatick child, whom his disciples could not cure, *Mat. xvii. Bring him hither to me,* saith our Lord. Let us bring the case to Christ when it is desperate and incurable by all others. *The church's extremity is Christ's opportunity:* he can help her, even then when all her friends are going with their hands on their loins in the greatest anguish and trouble; according to that word, *Jer. xxx. 6. 7. Wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into paleness? alas! for that day is great, so that none is like it; it is even the time of Jacob's trouble.* Yet even then, when Jacob's trouble comes to that extremity that nothing can match it, the Lord pities, and adds that word, *but he shall be saved out of it.* A matchless trouble cannot nonplus his saving skill. Now, how doth he save Jacob out of such extremities? not by human might or power, *but by his own spirit,* *Zec. iv. 6.* O that God would help all Zion's friends to plead with him for an out-pouring of his spirit upon ministers, preachers, students, and all ranks, for saving his covenanted land out of extreme distress, and reviving primitive christianity among us! this, and nothing else, will do it. O that he would speak such a comfortable word to Scotland, as that he said

to the Jews when their state was low, *Hag. ii. 5.* According to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, so my spirit remaineth among you: fear ye not! He hath remembered his covenant with Scotland in former times, and surprised our fathers with gracious effusions of his spirit: let us steadily look up to him, who hath still bowels of pity, and can help us as well as others in distress.

We have heard of the wonderful goodness of the Lord of late, in pitying other nations and countries, when under great darkness, deadness and distress, by sending down his spirit to revive his work among them in an extraordinary manner, which may be ground of hope to others. How glorious was the appearance of his sovereign grace about *eight or nine* years ago in Saltzburg in Germany, in determining above *twenty thousand* of the inhabitants to embrace the reformed religion merely by reading of the bible; yea, and to become so zealous for it, as to be willing to forsake houses, lands, temporal goods and relations, and all they had in a world, that they might enjoy the preaching of the gospel?

How marvelously did he display the riches of his grace, and the work of his spirit, in the wonderful conversions of great numbers in Northampton and other parts of New England, by the ministry of Mr. Jonathan Edwards and others in that country, about *five or six* years ago, of which we had a well attested narrative published amongst us?

Nay, within these *two* years we have most surprising accounts of the *goings of our God*, and the effusions of his spirit on several places of Old England and Wales, our neighbouring countries, where, by the ministry of Mr. George Whitefield, Mr. Jolin Wesley, and others (who insist mainly on the doctrine of the new birth, and justification by faith in Christ) great numbers even of the most profligate are convinced and pricked in their hearts, and brought to cry out, *What shall we do to be saved?* Which extraordinary

ordinary work I hear doth still continue in divers places of *England*.

And this same very year we have the like accounts from *Georgia*, *New Jersey*, *Pensilvania*, *New-York*, and others of the *English* plantations in *America*, by the ministry of Mr. *Whitefield* and others. Likewise, we have very strange accounts of the success of the gospel in many different parts of the world, even among the heathens, by Count *Zinzendorf* bishop of the *Moravian* church, and his missionaries.

Verily these good news which now we hear, of God's glorious appearances in the gospel, do look as if God was about to accomplish his promises to his church in the latter days, *when the whole earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord*. O how refreshing are the remotest dawnings of the glory of these days!

Also, they serve to teach us how easy it is for God to rise up, when he pleaseth, for the revival of his work in decayed churches, when their case seems to be very hopeless. How easy is it for him to raise up instruments to preach his gospel with such life and power, as to waken whole towns and countries of sleepy sinners together to hearken to the gospel call? he can make a nation to be born at once; which should encourage us to wait on him still. And now when our blessed Lord is graciously pleased to mount his white horse as king of *Zion*, and make his circuit in other countries, to give such evidences of his glorious power, and send down pleasant showers of his grace among them, and make many to bow down at his feet; may we not hope that he hath a great work on the wheels, and is on his march to go thro' his churches, in a conquering manner, to confound deists and infidels, and quell the daring boldness of his adversaries? and, in that case, may not *Scotland* look for a visit from him among the rest, and even plead that antient kindness may revive towards it? may we not draw hope from the second
Psalms,

Psalm, and other scripture passages, where God promiseth to give his son the uttermost parts of the earth for a possession; and that the isles shall see his salvation, and wait for his law, among which places Scotland certainly is; and tho' it be a land that is little and despised among the nations, yet he, whose thoughts are not like man's thoughts, hath shewed a distinguishing respect to it, by his early sending the gospel to it, and, when overspread with darkness, promoting reformation in it, against both the power of the mighty, and counsels of the crafty; nay, advancing reformation so far, and making gospel-light so clear and powerful in it, by the remarkable down-pouring of his spirit, that Scotland was noticed by divines of other places, and called *Philadelphia*, as the morning-star of the reformation. Nay, he took Scotland into covenant with himself in a peculiar manner, and gave singular tokens of his presence to his people: he hath wonderfully appeared for the interest of religion, when almost sunk in it: he hath raised up saviours on our mount Zion, and brought about great deliverances for it (as for *Israel* of old, when grievously oppressed and brought low. And from these ancient and peculiar proofs of our Redeemer's care, may we not humbly hope that he will not leave the land that is given him by his faithful and solemnly devoted to him by its inhabitants?

Our decays and backslidings from God indeed; very great, fearful and threatening; yet he hath left a mourning and praying remnant in the land, who are sensible of the want of his spirit and presence in ordinances, desire to lament after the Lord and sigh and cry for all the abominations that are found in the midst of the city: and tho' her desolations are mournful, the breaches in her walls many, and the glory of the Lord is gone up from the cherub; yet it seems still to hover and stand over the threshold of the door, and there is a remnant among us wrestling and pleading against his dep-

ture. There is a number who take pleasure in our *Zion*, have a kindness for her stones and rubbish, and cease not to lift up a prayer for the remnant that is left : and we see gracious promises made to the prayers and tears, wrestlings and witnessings of a small godly remnant, *Psal.* xii. 5. *Psal.* cii. 13. 14. broken and divided in the way and manner of their witnessing at this day ! O that the meek Jesus, who rules in *Zion*, would meeken all their hearts, save from a spirit of bitterness, and from dangerous extremes in separating from one another ! O that the God of peace, that hath the command of hearts, would unite his broken remnant together, give them a Christ-like spirit, and make them one stick in his hand ! It is nowise difficult to him to accomplish this union, even when the case is most hopeless in our eyes, and instruments to mediate for healing breaches are out of sight. Let us remember and plead that promise, *Jer.* xxx. 17. *For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the Lord, because they have called thee an outcast, saying, this is Zion whom no man seeketh after.* Many of God's worthies, now in glory, have gone off the stage in the belief and hopes, that God would yet arise and have mercy on his *Zion*, that he would signally build her up, and appear in his glory ; yea, that there would be more glorious gospel-days seen in *Scotland* than either we or our fathers have beheld. Surely these considerations may encourage God's remnant in *Scotland* to wait and pray in hope, however dark and cloudy our day be at present.

In the mean time, let us rejoice and bless the Lord, that he is pleased to pour out his spirit, make bare his holy arm, and glorify his power in other parts of the world, yea and get himself a great name amongst these that have not known him, whatever he do with us : May his right hand and holy arm get him the victory among them more and more, that

we may hear gospel-songs from the uttermost parts of the earth ! ——— Likeways, let us mourn for these sins, both old and late, which provoke God to make our heavens as brass, and to withhold these pleasant showers from us he is letting fall upon others : And let us plead that *Scotland*, which formerly was the glory of all lands for the effusions of the spirit, may not now be past by and left behind all others. *O let not her fleece be dry, when many others have their fleeces wet : And, when they are getting abundance of rain, may we have a little cloud appearing like a man's hand to prognosticate a shower a-coming !* May the Lord rise up from his place, and come mercifully to decide the quarrel between deists and us ; and let infidels, and the profane Scoffers of these last days see, that the bible is the word of God, and that the preaching of it is his institution ; that there is a supernatural power attending it, for changing mens hearts as well as lives ? May he let the world see, it is not fine moral harangues, nor the enticing words of mens wisdom ; but the plain preaching of a crucified Jesus, as the only remedy for lost sinners, that becomes the power of God to the conversion and salvation of men !

But some have their questions, *By whom shall Jacob arise ? Will he shew wonders to the dead ? Shall the dead arise and praise him ?* These indeed are nonplussing difficulties to us, but none at all to him who raiseth the dead, and calleth the things which be not as tho' they were. He hath still spirit and clay enough for new instruments ; yea he can make strangers build up his walls, and the greatest enemies become zealous for his glory. And however unlikely the appearance of things may be at present, both scripture and experience assure us, that the time of God's people's extremity (as I said before) is his usual season of appearing for them : *It is in the mount that the Lord will be seen ;* so may that text be rendered, *Gen. xxii 14.* God did not appear any way for Isaac's deliverance all the three days journey he made with his father.

ther, till he came to the top of the mount, and was just ready to be sacrificed : neither did he interpose for the Jews in Esther's time, until the decree was past, and day fixed, and but a hair-breadth betwixt them and ruin ; then God steps in, and posts are instantly dispatched to stop the execution. Thus the Lord acts agreeably to his promise *Deut. xxxii. 36. For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none but up or left.* Here then is food for faith and prayer in the most straitning times. O for grace to pray in hope, mourn in hope labour in hope, and wait in hope, seeing our dearest Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, *which is our hope*, is gone up and sits at the helm ! O when shall the power of this great Lord be present to heal us ! Come, Lord Jesus, come quickly. *Amen.*

*Dundee, 30th September,
1740.*

T H E



THE CONTENTS.

	Page
T HE Introduction	i
C H A P. I.	
<i>Containing</i> Directions how to prepare for a communion Sabbath	3
DIRECT. I. Concerning the nature, ends and uses of the Lord's supper ; and of the work of communicating	<i>ibid.</i>
DIRECT. II. Concerning the necessity of com- municating, and the sin of neglecting this duty	8
Objections made against this duty answered	20
DIRECT. III. Concerning the necessity of fre- quent communicating	31
Objections against frequency in it answered	37
DIRECT. IV. Concerning the necessity of solemn preparation before our partaking	43
DIRECT. V. Concerning habitual and actual preparation	47
DIRECT. VI. Concerning the sin and danger of unworthy communicating	50
DIRECT. VII. Concerning sequestering our- selves from the world before partaking	59
DIRECT. VIII. Concerning self examination <i>before partaking</i>	64
	v. Of

The CONTENTS. xli

	Page
1. Of the examination of our state	69
2. Of the examination of our sins	79
3. Of the examination of our wants	81
4. Of the examination of our ends	82
5. Of the examination of our graces	86
Objections of doubting believers answered	92
DIRECT. IX. Concerning humiliation and mourning for sin before partaking	97
DIRECT. X. Concerning our closing with Christ by faith before partaking	112
Objections of sensible sinners answered	123
DIRECT. XI. Concerning the duty of personal covenanting	134
Advices to young communicants thereanent	138
DIRECT. XII. Concerning our cleansing hearts and hands, and turning to the Lord before partaking	145
DIRECT. XIII. Concerning our meditating upon the death and sufferings of Christ before partaking	155
DIRECT. XIV. Concerning Prayer, and what we should pray for, before communicating	161
DIRECT. XV. Concerning deniedness to all our preparations	171

C H A P. II.

<i>Containing directions for the right spending a communion Sabbath when it is come.</i>	173
DIRECT. I. Concerning our rising in the morning that day	<i>ibid.</i>
DIRECT. II. How to get faith and love quickened, by viewing the sufferings and love of Christ	174
And by looking to Christ in all his offices	179
DIRECT. III. How to get our souls in a suitable frame for approaching to this holy table	182
DIRECT	

xlii The CONTENTS.

	Page
DIRECT. IV. Concerning our ejaculations by the way	190
Directions concerning our Carriage when the time of Receiving doth approach	192
Scrupulous communicants resolved	193
Ejaculations proper when we go forward to the table	196
Directions proper for Communicants when they are sitting at the Lord's Table	198
Suitable subjects for our meditation while we sit there	<i>ibid.</i>
The graces needful, and how they are to be exercised at the Lord's table	220
How to employ our thoughts when we see the sacramental elements and actions, and hear the words of institution	231
C H A P. III.	
Containing Directions concerning our Behaviour after Partaking	245
SECT. I. Concerning our deportment when rising and going from the table	<i>ibid.</i>
SECT. II. Containing directions how to behave when we go home to our retiring places	256
Marks of sincerity in covenanting with God	257
Marks of Christ's gracious presence at his table	260
Advices and comforts to disconsolate believers, who fear they have got no benefit by the ordinance	263
Directions to those who have been kindly dealt with	267
Of our carriage at our common tables	275
SECT.	

The CONTENTS. xliii

	Page
SECT. III. Containing directions anent our conversation in the world, when all the work is over	276
DIRECT. I. Be faithful soldiers to your General	<i>ibid.</i>
DIRECT. II. Be active in a course of new obedience	278
DIRECT. III. Guard strictly against all known sin	279
DIRECT. IV. Watch against the temptations of Satan	280
DIRECT. V. Improve and feed on a crucified Christ	282
DIRECT. VI. Keep up the impresson of the vows of God	283
DIRECT. VII. Crucify sin, that crucified your Saviour	286
DIRECT. VIII. Walk still under the sense of God's all seeing eye	287
DIRECT. IX. Walk chearfully and contentedly in every lot	289
DIRECT. X. Delight in the company of God's people	290
DIRECT. XI. Shine in meekness, patience, &c.	291
DIRECT. XII. Keep up longings for communion-occasions	<i>ibid.</i>
Meditations before partaking	293
Meditations when partaking	299
Meditations after partaking	306



TREATISE

CONCERNING

The SANCTIFICATION of a COMMUNION-SABBATH.

The INTRODUCTION.

IT being our great business in the world, to promote God's glory and our own salvation, and in order thereto, to seek acquaintance with and secure an interest in the *Lord Jesus Christ*, (the sole mediator betwixt God and men) and also to labour for the comfortable persuasion and assurance of this interest ; it hath pleased God, for our assistance in this matter, graciously to prescribe to us the use of several outward means, as the *word, sacraments and prayer* ; and also to promise the inward influences of his *Holy Spirit*, for making these means effectual for the ends foresaid, to such as conscientiously attend and use them.

The sacrament of the *Lord's Supper*, one of these means, being instituted by our *Lord Jesus Christ*, as a bright representation and compend of the whole Christian religion, and an ordinance nobly adapted for carrying on the ends of God's glory, and our souls salvation, and particularly for clearing up our interest in Christ, and improving our acquaintance with him ; it highly concerns every christian to make conscience of attending it in a due and suitable manner.

INTRODUCTION.

I have elsewhere shown, that the Lord's day is a divine appointment, and the celebration of the Lord Supper is the proper work of this day, and one special design of its first institution. Now, if *ordinary Sabbaths* do require great diligence and care in our preparing for them, and improving of them; much more do *Communion-Sabbaths*, which are *solemn and high days*, and in a special manner *days of the son of man*; these being times wherein we make most near approaches unto God, and he makes near approach unto us; and so may be called *days of Heaven* upon Earth, for they do eminently represent the *employments and enjoyments* of the glorified saints in Heaven; and by the right improvement of them, we come to be prepared for living amongst that blessed company. It is then our great duty and interest, carefully to make ready for these Sabbaths when they draw nigh, and to improve every hour and minute of them with the greatest diligence when they actually do come.

The subject of the Lord's Supper is pretty fully handled in my *sacramental catechism*, both in a *doctrinal and casuistical* manner. And, seeing it is needless to repeat what is there written, I must refer the reader to it, for a more full explication of several things relative to this ordinance than what is here to be expected; seeing I mainly design in this treatise to give *practical directions* for the right improvement of *Communion-Sabbaths*. The subject is still very large and copious, after all that hath been said and written upon it; and there is room for much more. What I here intend may be comprehended under the three following heads;

I. Directions how to prepare for a communion Sabbath before it come.

II. How to spend it when it is come.

III. How to behave ourselves when it is over.

CH A P

CHAP. I.

*Containing directions how to prepare for
a Communion-Sabbath.*

DIRECTION I.

*Carefully endeavour and study to have a just
and rightuptaking of the nature, ends and u-
ses of the Lord's Supper ; and of the Work of
Communicating while at the Lord's Table.*

TH E R E are many who have wrong notions of this ordinance, do grealy mistake the ends and designs of it, and therefore cannot rightly partake of it : but if, we would be worthy communicants, we must seriously ponder and rightly understand the *nature* and *ends* of this *solemn institution* of our Lord Jesus Christ, that so we may approach his table with distinct uptakings of our work and business there.

This ordinance was not instituted to turn bread and wine into the true body and blood of Christ, for people to worship it ; nor to sacrifice Christ again to the Father to be a propitiation for the sins of the quick and dead, as the Papists do absurdly affirm : neither was it appointed to make atonement for former sins, to purchase a remission, and ensure Heaven to us, *opere operato*, as some ignorant people do imagine. Nor was it designed to cloke some wicked practices, of maintain a good name among men, or any other worldly end, as Hypocrites do intend. But it is appointed by our *great* Lord and Saviour, as a *visible representation and commemoration of his death and sufferings for his people till he come again to judge the world*. And in obedience to his command, all his people ought to come to his table, to celebrate
this

DIRECT. I. *Of the Nature*

ordinance : and while partaking of the outwards of bread and wine, they are believingly and thankfully to remember Jesus Christ, and his dying for them ; and also receive and embrace him as their living High Priest into the arms of their faith by his benefits, rest upon his merits, seal a covenant with him ; look upon him whom they have loved with a mourning heart, and a solemn resolution to love him no more.

This is a short account of the *nature* of this sacrament, and of the *work* of communicating. But, in order to give a more full and distinct view of this sacred and solemn ordinance, we may consider it set out under these several respects following ;

As a *peculiar sign and distinguishing badge* of the Christian church from the infidel world, and a *visible* sign that we profess and own a crucified Jesus Christ.

of our glorious redeemer, represented in this ordinance, gives such a discovery of sin to the believer as makes his soul to abhor it. And God bleffeth it as a mean to excite and quicken the graces of *repentance, faith, love, hope, joy, and thankfulness* in believers; by giving them something of a clearer view of the *attributes* of God, than they had before: as of his *wisdom*, in the contrivance of our redemption by Jesus Christ, and his suretyship for us; of his *mercy, love and compassion*, in sparing and saving poor guilty and hell-deserving sinners, such as we are; of his *justice and holiness*, in punishing sin in such a manner, yea rather punishing it in his own son, than suffering it to go unpunished; of his *veracity and faithfulness*, in accomplishing the old-testament types and prophecies, and confirming the covenant of grace, with the mercies therein promised, by the death of *Jesus Christ*.

IV. As a great feast, wherein Christ holds communion and fellowship with his people, and richly entertains them. This sacrament is the supper of the great God: the feast-maker is God the father, the provision God the son, whose flesh is meat indeed, and whose blood is drink indeed: the guests are a company of poor unworthy sinners, for whom the crumbs beneath the table are too good; yet to such doth God give kindly welcome, saying, *Eat, O friends; drink, &c. Cant. v. 1.* A strange feast! Christ is both the maker and matter of it, the feeder and the food, the giver and the gift! O what noble provision is Christ's flesh and blood to the soul! *John vi. 55* As bread and wine afford strength, comfort and nourishment to the body; so the flesh and blood of Christ, received here by faith, do yield the same to the soul. How great is the variety of heavenly dainties presented to us in this feast! viz. *pardon of sin, reconciliation with God, adoption into his family, peace of conscience, spiritual strength, increase of grace, the precious promises of the covenant, the gracious presence*

6 DIRECT. I. *Of the Nature*

of Christ, the smiles of his countenance, the quickening influences of his spirit. O what and delicious dishes are these for a hungry soul, for appetites for the full feast which Christ doth furnish us in this wilderness.

V. We ought to view this ordinance as the *sealing and confirming of a covenant betwixt God and us.* This *sacrament* is one of the seals of the covenant of grace which God makes with believing Christians; and by it he gives them assurance and enjoyment of all the benefits of the covenant, and of the glorious inheritance purchased for them by Christ. It was usual for people in the Eastern country to ratify their covenants by eating and drinking together; so did Isaac and Abimelech, Jacob and Esau, &c. *Gen. xxvi. Gen. xxxi. 2 Sam. iii.* The *sacrament* is a covenanting feast, wherein a bargain is solemnly ratified and sealed betwixt God and his people.

the slights of his gospel, and cry for vengeance on them; surely Christ's own body and blood will be a more terrible *witness* against perfidious communicants. Nay, the *oath* you here swear is not an ordinary one, but an oath attended with solemn imprecations. When you transact with God in this sacrament, you do on the matter say, 'If we be in league with sin and Satan, while we are professing to give ourselves away to the Lord; then let that wrath which Christ suffered fall upon us; and as certainly as we crumble the sacramental bread betwixt our teeth, let the millstone of God's justice grind us to powder: and as we drink the sacramental cup here, so let us drink the cup of God's unmixed wrath eternally, if we deal falsely with God in this covenant.' And thus we see how *unworthy communicants*, and dissemblers with God, do eat and drink judgment to themselves with a witness.

VII. We should take up this Sacrament, not only as a *feast of love* betwixt Christ and believers, but also as a *bond of mutual love* and unity among believers themselves. As this *feast of love* is a remembrance of the greatest love that ever was manifested, *viz.* of Christ's dying love to sinners; so it is an excellent *mean* for procuring and advancing unity and love among the saints and servants of God. It is a *mean*, not only of uniting believers more firmly to Christ their *Head*, but also of uniting and endearing the members of his mystical body to one another.

Let us view the *Lord's supper* in the foresaid *seven respects*, that we may see what a weighty ordinance it is, and have some distinct uptakings of its nature and ends, before we approach to it.

DIRECT. II. *Of the Necessity*

DIRECTION II.

*only persuaded, that partaking of the
d's Supper is a most necessary Duty ;
the neglecting of it is a very great Sin.*

AT communicating is a necessary duty incum-
pent upon us, and not a matter of indifference,
we may do or not do as we think fit, will ap-
om the following obligations which God hath
on us ;

*We have the command of our great Lord and
r to partake of this feast, oft repeated by
angelists : he saith to all his disciples, take ;
to them, eat ; he saith to them, drink ye all
he saith to them, do this in remembrance of me.
cents to pray, praise, hear, read, meditate*

was then, when he beheld heaven, earth and hell, justice, men and devils, all conspiring against him. Just at the time when he was going to offer up himself a sacrifice in your stead, to save you from eternal flames, he gave you this charge, *Do this in remembrance of me*; as if he had said, 'Now I am just ready to be offered up, to die a cursed death for you, and with my blood to seal my testament, wherein I bequeath to you pardon, peace, light, life, grace and glory; and now there is one request I ask of you, that, when I am dead, you keep up the remembrance of my love and sufferings for you, by eating bread and drinking wine together with my people at my table; and there shew forth my death till I come again to judge the world.' The words of *dying men* use to be of great weight with their surviving friends; and will not the words of your *dying* surely, your *dying elder brother*, be of weight with you to obey his *dying charge*?

IV. Consider how *small and easy* the charge is he gives you. It is not to sacrifice your *first-born*, cut off a *member* of your body, *give all* you have to the poor, *go in Pilgrimage* to the ends of the earth; it is not to *go to the holy land*, to visit *Christ's sepulchre*; or to the top of *mount Calvary*, where the cross stood, *in remembrance of him*. These he required not, because you might have judged them hard; and yet, for as hard as they seem to be, had he demanded any of them, could you have been answerable to disobey such an *One* as a *dying Jesus*? how far less will you be able to answer at the great day for disobeying him, when he requires no such burdensome task, but graciously enjoins an *action* that is most easy, pleasant and profitable to you; *eat and drink at my table, in a thankful remembrance of what I have done for you*? and will you not please him in so small a request?

V. Christ gives you this *charge*, not for *his good*, but for *your own*. And your obedience to it contributes highly both to your *pleasure* and your *profit*.

First,

10 DIRECT. II. *Of the Necessity*

First, O believer, is it not *pleasant* to set and keep a *tryst* with your dear Saviour? Well, this ordinance is the *solemn trysting place* where he hath appointed to meet with you; it is there you may see the *King in his beauty*; there doth his glory shine. O how glorious is he in his *dyled garments and red apparel*! with what desire should we go to see such a beautiful sight? how sweet is it to hear his voice in this ordinance, which is the very musick of Heaven! how ravishing for a doubting soul to hear him speak as from the cross, *It is finished, the ransom is paid, and justice is satisfied*? Can there be sweeter melody, than to hear Christ whisper into the soul's ear, *Fear not I am thy salvation; the Lord hath put away thy sin, thou shalt not die; son, be of good cheer, all thy sins are forgiven thee!* how pleasant must it be to eat and drink at Christ's feast, with such heavenly musick sounding in our ears?

Secondly, Is not this *action* as *profitable* to us as pleasant? Knowest thou, O man, what injury thou doest to thy immortal soul by neglecting it? Canst thou have any other but a lean, hungry, starved soul, whilst thou slightest the food God hath appointed for it? Dost thou know what benefit some of thy neighbours have got at this feast? Some have come to it poor, and have gone away laden with riches: some have come to it hungry, and have gone away satisfied as with marrow and fatness: some have come thirsty, and have got floods poured out upon the dry ground: some have come blind, and gone away seeing; others lame, and have gone away walking. Here they have got all their diseases cured, and their wants supplied. And, have you not as great need of these mercies as others? Come then to this enriching and soul-upmaking ordinance; take but a view of the benefits and blessings which Christ presents to you, and which he faithfully offers to seal and apply to you in this *sacrament*, even his own *body and blood*, and all the benefits and virtues of the same; surely
Christ

Christ and all the benefits of his purchase is a vast portion: behold, O believer, in this ordinance you have a *seal* and *pledge*, an *earnest* and *taste* of them all.

More particularly, 1st, You have here a *sealed remission* of sin presented to you, with the blood that was shed for the same; *Matth. xxvi. 28.*

2^{dly}, A *sealed freedom* from wrath and damnation: for a crucified Jesus here represented endured that for you; and he promises, that he who eats this food shall *never die eternally*, *John vi. 50, 51.*

3^{dly}, *Adoption* into God's family, and a right to the childrens privileges confirmed; for your being admitted to sit at your father's table, and eat of the children's bread, is a pledge of it.

4^{thly}, The *weakening* of sin, and subduing of corruption; for here you have food that kills sin.

5^{thly}, The *increase* of sanctification, and strengthening of grace: for here you have food that nourisheth grace; and the sanctifying spirit is promised in that covenant, which is here sealed, *Ezek. xxxvi. 27.*

6^{thly}, *Union* and *communion* with Christ in the most intimate manner; for saith he, *John vi. 56. He that eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood dwelleth in me, and I in him.* We dwell in him by faith and love, and he in us by his spirit.

7^{thly}, A *title* to eternal life, *John vi. 51. If any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever.*

8^{thly}, A *sealed promise* of a glorious resurrection *John vi. 54. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life, and I will raise him up at the last day.*

9^{thly}, A *sealed right* to all the promises of the new covenant, which are great and precious, *viz.* That God will *put his laws in our inward parts, and write them in our hearts*, *Jer. xxxi. 33.* That he will *forgive our iniquity, and remember our sin no more*, *Jer. xxxi. 34.* That he will *take away the stony heart, and give*

DIRECT. II. *Of the Necessity*

heart of flesh, Ezek. xxxvi. 26. That he
is fear in our hearts, and give us hearts to
Jer. xxxii. 39, 40. That he will cause us
in his statutes, Ezek. xxxvi. 27. That he
turn away from us to do us good, and that we
depart from him, Jer. xxxii. 40. That he will
visit us with chastised rods and afflictions when they are
Proph. lxxxix. 32. That he will put his spi-
rit upon us, Ezek. xxxvi. 27. And thereupon we
shall have the quickning, strengthening, and sin mor-
tifying influences of the spirit; and also his growing,
giving, comforting, upholding and persevering.
And lastly, which comprehends all, That
we shall be his people, Jer.

Thus you see what a soul-profitting ordi-
is; to slight it then, must be a dreadful
of your mercies, and a wronging of your

we have Christ crucified, with all his benefits, far more evidently set forth before our eyes, than the people of the *Jews* had!

Alas! it is sadly to be regretted, that in our age many people do oft hear the *silver trumpet* of the gospel sounding loud and long, calling them to the feast of the *great King*, but are not suitably affected therewith. Were this great gospel-ordinance, like the *Jewish passover*, to be celebrated but in one place in all the world; with what zeal and desire would people flock thither, to behold and partake of it? and, why should we not come with the same affection and devotion now, when we have it celebrated in many places? shall our hearts be evil, because God is good? shall we despise mercies when they are given in plenty? surely the frequent occasions we have of this blessed feast should fill our hearts with the greatest thankfulness to the bountiful maker of it, as they did the christians in the *apostolick* age.

But, besides these arguments for the necessity of the duty of communicating, I shall in the next place shew the greatness of the sin and danger of neglecting it.

I. You hereby are guilty of *disobedience* to the command of the highest *King* and Sovereign in the world; nay, of that *King* to whom you have sworn allegiance in Baptism. Is Jesus Christ your Sovereign, and will you not obey his laws? Perhaps, if you neglected any other of his commands, such as to *pray*, *give alms*, or to *hear the word*, for one Lord's day, conscience would smite you for it; and, have you no check for disobeying this *command* which he gave in the most solemn manner? nay, a *charge* which our dying *testator* gave us when his heart was full of sorrow for us, and when he was going to underly God's wrath in the garden, be bound as a malefactor, and led away to the cursed tree for us? As the Sovereign Lord, who gave us this command, hath an undoubted right to our obedience, both by nature

ture and dear purchase ; so, by the neglect of it, we are at once guilty both of despising the *authority* of just power, and the obligation of astonishing love.

II. What a sin must it be to *despise* a sacrament, which is one of the most *solemn ordinances* of this great King ? You will readily acknowledge, that it is your indispensable duty to receive the sacrament of *Baptism*, and that it is a great sin to neglect it. And why do you not own the same of the Lord's Supper, seeing the same Lord, who said, *Mat. xxviii. 19. Go teach and baptize all nations*, said also, *Luke xxii. 19. Do this in remembrance of me* ? so that you have the same authority for both sacraments. What absurd inconsistency are some then guilty of, who think if their children die without *Baptism* (tho' there be no sinful neglect in the case) it endangers their salvation, but are not afraid themselves to live and die without the *Lord's Supper*, tho' their neglect be wilful and sinful ? Surely the practice of many, who overvalue one sacrament, and undervalue another, is most unaccountable.

III. By declining to partake of the *Lord's Supper* you do upon the matter *renounce* your *Baptism* (tho the sacrament you pretend to esteem) seeing hereby you refuse to be christians of free choice, and in effect say, you will not stand to these engagements your parents took in your name, but will be a liberty to *believe* what you please, *practise* what you fancy, and *serve* the devil, the world and the flesh as long as you think fit. You may profess the christian religion ; but you are never christians by any act of your own, until you present yourselves at the Lord's table, and there personally own your Baptismal engagements, and openly avouch the Lord Jesus Christ to be your Saviour, consent to his religion, and dedicate yourselves to his service. Hearing of sermons is not a sufficient test of your doing so ; for many do this from curiosity or custom more *than any other principle* : but the *Lord's Supper* :
th

the ordinance which Christ hath instituted chiefly for the foresaid ends. How great then must the sin and danger of wilful neglecting it be? In effect, it is no less than an open denying of Christ before men; and such, he says, *he will deny before his father in Heaven*. I would have all who bear the name of *christians* to remember this; and, as they would not be reckoned among these that renounce Christ and his religion, let them not condemn that ordinance, which is the appointed *badge* of the christian profession.

IV. To neglect the Lord's Supper is a most *unthankful requital* of the kindness of our Lord Jesus Christ, in coming to free us from the burdensome service of the legal sacrifices, rites and institutions. If we did rightly consider what we are bound to by the *subjection* we owe to a Sovereign Lord, and by the *gratitude* we owe to a kind benefactor; tho' he had enjoined a great number of costly and laborious rites, and had laid upon us a yoke more heavy than that of the *Jewish* ceremonies, yet in justice we should have thought all but a small homage to his greatness, and a small acknowledgement of his infinite love. But now, when in his mercy he hath freed us from the yoke of ceremonial bondage, and, beside *Baptism*, hath appointed but this one sacred *rite* for us to observe, and one that is neither costly nor troublesome, but most easy and pleasant; what monsters of ingratitude shall we make ourselves, if we slight this his gracious institution?

V. By neglecting this divine ordinance, you put greater contempt upon the *true and living God*, than *Heathens* do upon their *dumb Idols*. How great is the respect that some *brutish idolaters* show to their *idols*, who cut their flesh, shed their blood, sacrifice their children, and stick at nothing, tho' never so hard or painful, to testify their homage and obsequiousness to their ugly deities! and, shall we christians, professed servants of the glorious son of God, our So-
vereign

vereign Lord and Redeemer, neglect his easy institution, and refuse to please him in so small a thing. Surely the *barbarous savages* will rise up in judgement with many professed christians, and condemn them for their disobedience. You perhaps, on some occasions, will profess to pity the blind *Heathens* and brutish *Indians*, who are strangers to christianity, and live and die in darkness: but, have not we as much reason to pity you, who disown and pour contempt on that holy religion you were educated in, and thereby put yourselves in a condition worse than theirs? for the Apostle tells us, that it is *better not to have known the way of truth, than, after we have known it, to turn away from the holy commandment*, 2 Pet. ii. 21. And our Saviour saith, that it will be *more tolerable for the dark cities of Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than it will be for the enlightened Capernaum and Bethsaida*, Mat. xi. 22. Your knowledge and profession of the truths of the christian religion do very much aggravate your disobedience to the laws and institutions thereof. You think their condition dreadful, that say there is no God; and no doubt it is so: but, what better is your case, who acknowledge there is a God, but live as if you defied him, by open contemning and neglecting of his ordinances?

VI. By slighting this ordinance, you condemn the most advantageous *offers* that ever God made unto men. Here God the Father offereth to make over Christ to you, and all his purchase, and seal your right thereto; particularly, to give you his blessed son, as your *wisdom, righteousness, sanctification and redemption*, 1 Cor. i 30. as your *wisdom*, to enlighten you, and free you from ignorance; as your *righteousness*, to justify you, and free you from the guilt of sin; as your *sanctification*, to make you holy, and free you from the reigning power and pollution of sin; as your *redemption*, to restore you to the liberty of the sons of God, bring you to the inheritance,

and free you eternally from sin and *Satan*, hell
 and rath. Now, O sinner, if thou declinest to come
 and take Christ as thy *wisdom*, how foolish and
 ignorant must thou still remain? If thou refuse Christ
 as thy *righteousness*, how naked and guilty will thy
 soul be? If thou refuse Christ as thy *sanctification*,
 vile and polluted must thou still continue? If
 thou refuse Christ as thy *redemption*, who will redeem
 thee from the wrath to come?

Consider also the near and happy relations which
 Christ himself offereth to stand in to these who
 truly receive him in this ordinance; such as that
 of a *master*, a *father*, a *captain*, a *shepherd*, a *bride-*
groom and *husband*. And, how great must our sin
 and anger be, if we slight such kind offers! If you
 refuse Christ as a *master* now, will not he refuse to
 have you as a *servant* in the great day? If you re-
 fuse him as a *father*, will he not disown you then as
 a son? If you refuse him as a *captain*, will he not
 refuse you as one of his *soldiers*? If you refuse him
 as a *shepherd*, will he not deny you as one of his
 sheep? If you refuse him as a *bridegroom* and hus-
 band, will not he disown you as his *bride* and spouse?
 If Christ thus disown you at the great day, how
 wretched will your condition be for ever!

II. Neglecting this feast of memorial is a thing
 very *unreasonable* in itself, as being against all the
 dictates of humanity and gratitude. Surely it is most
 reasonable to reason and equity, that all christians
 should love their Redeemer and Benefactor, and keep
 his memorial of his great adventures for ransoming
 our souls. Is it not a most reasonable demand, and
 every small return he requires of you for all his
 love, only, *eat and drink in remembrance of me*? It
 is not, go to a scaffold, but, go to a well covered
 table; it is not to bleed and burn, but to eat and
 drink; it is not to feed on the bread of affliction,
 water of adversity, but bread that strengthens
 heart, and wine that cheers the drooping spirits:
 delicious

DIRECT. II. *Of the Necessity*

fare, which your Saviour hath blessed and
d for you. Now, must it not be against all
to refuse this agreeable demand, in order to
the memory of the love of your *incomparable*
ster, and the sufferings of your *dying friend*
he patiently endured for you?

ateful world! can ye not endure to think on
which Christ refused not to endure for you?

leave the glory of his father to be clothed
our nature, and to dwell in a fleshly cottage?

live a life of sorrows and sufferings, and at
dergo a shameful, painful and cursed death?

rise again, and ascend on high to prepare
ns, and take possession of them for you? Doth

re abide to agent and plead your cause with

And, do ye believe that he is shortly to come

o receive you to himself? And, will ye not

short while here keep up the remembrance of

shall I remember, if I forget thee! *If I forget thee, O my Saviour, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I remember not thee, let my right hand forget her cunning.* Lord I cannot but blush when I think that I should need any *memento*, or token, to keep up the remembrance of thee. Ah! shall the trifles of the world find room enough in my heart and memory, and my Redeemer's love have scarce any place there? Lord, hadst thou required the dearest of my blood, and choicest of my substance to be offered thee in acknowledgment of it, yea, hadst thou demanded my life, I owe it to thee, nay a thousand lives, if I had them: and shall I not cheerfully give thee my memory and thoughts when thou art pleased to ask them?

O then, if there be any *obligation* in the *highest authority*, any allurements in the *sweetest love*, any *reality* in your *professed subjection* to Jesus Christ, give him this proof of it, cheerfully obey his *dying charge*, meet with his people, and remember his love at his feast of memorial, and join hymns of praise therewith. O please him in this so easy and so small a request.

VIII. *Finally*, I would have you to remember how *provoking* the neglect of this ordinance is to him that instituted it. You are guilty of *despising* the greatest *preparations* which the *King of Kings* makes for his subjects: for in this ordinance he doth as it were, kill the fatted calf, and furnish his table with the choicest rarities of Heaven, and send forth his servants to invite us, saying, *I have prepared my supper; come eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled; all things are ready come to the marriage.* So great and costly is this feast, that it cost the maker of it his own life to prepare it. *Pardon of sin, peace with God, and communion with him*, which are the dainties here set before you, cost Jesus Christ no less than his life to purchase them for you. And do you think this glorious King can take it well at

your hands, if you make light of this rare and costly feast, and slight all the preparation he hath made for you? Can you ever expect to enjoy communion with him in Heaven, if you slight the offer of communion with him upon the Earth? Nay you provoke him to cut you off eternally from his presence: for, as of old, the Lord threatned cutting off, to the soul of him that neglected to keep the passover, because he brought not the offering of the Lord in his appointed season, *Numb. ix. 13.* so he threatens the same to these who should slight the gospel feasts typified thereby, *Zech. xiv. 16. 17. 18. Luke xiv. 24.* We see how his wrath was kindled against those that neglected to come to the marriage of the King's Son, and how severely he punished them for it, *Matth. xxii. 5, 7.* *They made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, and another to his merchandise.* But when the King heard thereof, he was wroth, and *he sent forth his armies and destroyed these murderers, and burnt up their city.* He reckons your *eating not*, no less sin than *eating irreverently*; for, as by this you are guilty of *profaning* the Lord's body, so by the other you are guilty of *despising* it, and preferring your lusts before him, which is a crime as heinous.

Objections answered.

HERE it may be proper to answer some *objections* which are made against partaking of the Lord's Supper, whether by the profane, slothful, or scrupulous.

Object. I. Some profane persons think meanly of this ordinance, and hence they neglect it. 'What needs so much noise (think they) about this matter? It is but eating a little bread, and drinking a small portion of wine, what efficacy can there be in that action?'

Ans. This ordinance is of divine authority, and *not appointed by men like ourselves.* It hath the stamp

of our Lord's institution, which should make it to be highly valued by all christians. For as he hath wisely institute it for most important ends and uses; so he will certainly make it effectual unto these ends. A little parchment with ink and wax upon it, is itself a small thing, yet being of legal authority and institution amongst men, it serveth to convey a right and title to a great inheritance, and so it becometh highly valuable. The *brazen serpent* that was lift up on a pole for healing the *Israelites*, was mean to the outward view; but being of God's appointment, it was effectual for healing, and therefore none would despise it. So the elements in this sacrament, however common or mean in themselves, yet being of God's appointment, and consecrate for sacred uses, they are powerful and efficacious to the believing receiver for the great ends of their institution.

Obj. II. We may remember Christ in the word, and what need is there for doing it in the Sacrament?

Ans. 1st, It is abominable presumption to think ourselves wiser than Jesus Christ, who is the *wisdom of the Father*. Hath he thought this ordinance needful, and will any man judge it needless?

2dly, The word only presents Christ unto the *ear*, but the Lord's supper sets forth a crucified Christ unto the *Eye*.

3dly, There is more than a simple remembering of Christ required in the Lord's Supper; there is also a renewing of baptismal engagements, and a ratifying our covenant with God. And besides, our Lord hath reserved some special blessings and communications to this ordinance, which are noways to be undervalued or slighted.

Obj. III. It is hard to be at so much pains, and to employ so much time in meditation, examination, prayer, &c. as is requisite to prepare for communicating.

Ans. 1st, There are many who do not grudge to be at much pains and travel, and frequently to hazard their lives both by sea and land, for a little

temporal gain. And, will you grudge some pains to prepare for this ordinance, which seals a right to the unsearchable riches of Christ, and by means whereof you might thro' the divine blessing, be enabled to subdue your sins, reform your lives, grow in grace, and be made ready for death and judgment? Is not this spiritual gain better than the gain of a whole world?

2dly, Are there not many who throw away their hours in needless pleasures and pastimes? and, with what face can such pretend they have not time to examine themselves, and prepare for this blessed ordinance? What are these transient pleasures of time you are so fond of, to the comfortable views of an interest in Christ, and of living with him throughout eternity, which may be got at his table?

3dly, Will you be at no pains to please that King and Sovereign to whom you have sworn allegiance, or to obey the command and dying charge of your great Master and Saviour? That vile impostor, *Mahomet* forbade his disciples to *drink wine*; and this command hath been religiously observed among them: and shall our renowned Saviour, who is Lord of Angels, and son of the most high God; injoin us the *use of wine* in the sacrament; and will any of his disciples adventure to disobey him? *Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon.* Let not this be told among *Turks, Jews, Infidels, Atheists*, and the rest of the adversaries of the christian religion, lest they should insult and triumph.

4thly, Our Lord Jesus had a thousand more difficulties and discouragements in the work of our redemption, and yet he did not shrink back, as you do from communicating. He never objected, *The sea is deep, I cannot wade it; the cross is heavy I cannot bear it; the cup is bitter, I cannot drink it; the wrath is terrible, I cannot endure it.* He did not plead, tho' he had cause, *the work is hard, it will cost me dear; and I shall meet with an unthankful world, that*
will

will slight my love, refuse my offers, and despise my institutions. No, he overlooked all that, and went cheerfully through his sufferings; *with desire have I desired* (saith he) *to eat this passover.* The cup that the father hath given me, shall I not drink it? When the father called him to drink the very dregs of the cup of trembling for you, he readily answered, *Lo, I come, I delight to do thy will.* But when he calls you to take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the Lord; what grudging and back-drawing is there with you! Had Christ so great desire after the bitter cup of God's wrath on your account; and, have you no desire after the cup of blessing in the sacrament? Did he go so cheerfully to die for you; and are you unwilling to go and feast with him; *be astonished, O Heavens,* at this ingratitude!

How wretched and perverse a creature is man! still he would by flying in the face of God's authority: for, when God said to him, *eat not of this forbidden fruit*; then he will needs eat, tho' it ruin him. But when God saith, *eat of this bread*; he is backward to do it, tho' it be for his eternal welfare. O how long doth a patient and merciful God bear with us!

Obj. IV. I am so flated with my wordly business, that I cannot get time to prepare myself in secret, and give such attendance in publick, as is needful; and so I cannot come.

Ans. 1st; Doth not your business afford you time to eat, drink and sleep, and converse with unprofitable company; and can you find no time to converse with God in his ordinances, or to prepare yourselves for meeting and dwelling with God throughout eternity?

2dly, Can you have any greater, any better business in the world, than to remember the love of a dying Saviour, to put your souls in order to meet with him at his table, and there to seal a covenant with.

with him, and receive pledges from him of his pardoning and redeeming love? Is there any business on earth preferable to this?

3dly, When sickness and death come, you must find time to attend them whether you will or not; all your business must of necessity give place to them. And, must you find time to be sick and die, how soon the summons cometh; and will you find no time in your health to prepare for sickness and death before they come? Now if you would take time duly to prepare for the Lord's Supper, you should not be found unprepared for death; for the same preparation is needful for both.

Obj. V. But, say some, we are not fit for the Lord's table, (and perhaps it is very true); why? we have but loose lives and conversations, there is some bad company we cannot be free of, some sins we cannot get left; and so we cannot come to the Lord's table.

Ans. 1st, God will surely look upon it as no other than a mocking of him, to say, you are not dressed for this feast, when indeed you never went about to make yourselves ready. Nay, he will look upon it as the most heinous wickedness, for you to go on wilfully in your sins and wicked courses, and then to make your sins an excuse for the neglect of these duties he commands you.

2dly, If you say, you are not fit for the Lord's supper here; you must confess you are less fit for the marriage-supper of the Lamb above. And, how can you live one day contentedly in that condition you dare not venture to die in; or, if you die in it, you must be eternally excluded from Heaven? Consider this, O profane sinner, although you may now sit Christ's charming call to come to his table and remember him, you cannot sit his alarming call to come to his tribunal to answer before him. And how, can you think to look upon that ~~face~~ with comfort at that day, which now you have

have no pleasure to behold in the symbols of bread and wine ?

3dly, Let me ask thee, O profane man, do you intend to repent and leave your sins ; or do you not ? If you do not intend it, then it is in vain to treat with you, seeing you wilfully make choice of everlasting burnings. But there are few so graceless and wicked, but will say they have intentions to do it. Well, if your intentions be hearty and sincere, surely you will put them speedily in execution : and if you do this, your objection vanisheth ; your bad life can no longer hinder you from this ordinance, seeing all penitent reforming sinners are welcome to Christ, and to his table also, whatever their former lives have been.

Obj. VI. But (saith one) I am not in charity with my neighbours ; I am at variance with such a person that hath injured me ; and so I cannot come to the Lord's table.

Ans. 1st, I do acknowledge, the want of love to our neighbours, and the entertaining of angry strife and discord with them, do very much discompose and unfit us for approaching to this feast of love ; and therefore we should use all endeavours to remove these impediments before hand.

2dly, Suppose thy neighbour hath done thee wrong, and given you just ground of displeasure with him ; yet you ought to use endeavours to get the difference removed, by seeking to convince him of his fault, and shewing your readiness to forgive him, and be reconciled with him.

3dly, Suppose thy neighbour, after all christian methods taken with him, persists in his injuries without repentance or reparation ; it is no uncharitableness to be displeased with him, if thy anger keep within just bounds, and thou dost not hate his person, or study revenge against him. The Apostle saith, *Eph. iv. 26. Be angry and sin not.* Whence we see, that anger may be separated from sin. Now, what

is not sin, doth not make us unfit for this holy ordinance. A man may be innocently angry, when he is justly displeased with another both for offending God and himself ; but, in the mean time, is so far from desiring revenge, or seeking his hurt, that he pities and prays for the injurious person, and is ready to render good for evil. Now when this is the case, as our anger or displeasure doth not indispose us for the sacrament, so neither should our neighbour's unchristian behaviour and backwardness to reconciliation deter us from our duty, or tempt us to deprive ourselves of the benefit of this ordinance.

4thly, But, if you be of the number of these who keep up quarrels with your neighbours, are of unforgiving and revengful spirits ; you are altogether unfit for this ordinance, and should tremble to approach it in such a condition : seeing in effect you renounce Christ as a Saviour, reject his example, and despise his precepts. You cannot pray as he directs, *forgive us our trespasses as we forgive them that trespass against us* ; for this were no other than a fearful imprecation of wrath against yourselves. Would you then have forgiveness of the injuries you have done to God ; would you have this blessing sealed to you in the sacrament, and openly declared at the great day ? then be ready to forgive these that wrong you, lay aside quarrels, abhor revenge, let not the sun go down upon your wrath, seek peace and friendship with all. Remember, that these who harbour wrath and malice in their hearts, are as unfit to appear at God's tribunal as at his table.

Obj. VII. Tho' we be not in case for this, yet we resolve to prepare and go to the next communion.

Ans. 1st, All delays in well doing are highly dangerous, and particularly in the present case. For, *1st*, Your lives are wholly uncertain, you may not live to see another communion. Many were alive at the *last communion* that are now dead, and fixed in their *everlasting lot* ; and many now living will, in all likelihood,

likelihood, be in the same state before the next communion ; and you know not but you may be among them. And if so, consider what stinging reflections the slights of Christ and his institutions will have through eternity ; therefore neglect not the present opportunity.

2dly, Tho' God should spare you to see another occasion of this sort, what ground have you to think you shall be more willing and fit to communicate then, than at present ? Do you not know, that by delays the heart is still the more hardened, and the habits of sin the more strengthened ? And, if you refuse to hearken to God's call now, he may refuse to hear your cry afterward, *Zech. vii. 13.*

Obj. VIII. But, say some scrupulous and doubting souls, this is an awful and tremendous ordinance ; and it is not safe for such poor, unworthy and unprepared creatures as we are, to meddle with it.

Ans. 1st, It is very ordinary for people to run into extremes about this ordinance. Either they entertain too low an opinion, or else they have too frightful thoughts of it : and both these are to be equally guarded against. Remember, that the sacrament was not instituted to terrify believers, but to bring them into converse and familiarity with their Lord and Saviour, and to give them the tokens and intimations of his love. And, why should a feast of love be terrible to us ?

2dly, Every man in a legal sense is unworthy to approach to this holy table ; *We are all as an unclean thing, and our righteousness is as filthy rags* before God. But he is graciously pleased to accept of them who abhor themselves for their pollution, and seek shelter under the covert of Christ's righteousness.

3dly, How long will ye make use of this excuse of unfitness and unpreparedness ? Do ye intend to do it all your days ? Or, will it be of any use to you when you are called to die ? When God commands you to die, will you have confidence to say, Lord, I cannot

cannot obey at this time, for I am not prepared ? No, no ; it would be in vain then to hang back, seeing death will not spare when it gets commission, whether prepared or unprepared. Would ye not therefore in such a case set about immediate preparation, and do what you are able to get yourselves prepared for death ? So do in this case : when Christ commands you to come to his table, tho' matters be sadly out of order with you, yet set about the work in obedience to his command, prepare what ye are able, and look to him for strength, who pities the weak, and accepts of sincere minds at duty.

Obj. IX. *But, (some may insist to say) we are unworthy ; for we have not only many defects in our lives, but also many inward distempers, heart-plagues, hardness, deadness, darkness, prevailing corruptions, &c.*

Ans 1st, No wonder you complain of many distempers, when you refuse the means of healing. May not God look upon it as dissimulation, to complain of the hardness of your heart, while you come not to apply the blood of Christ to soften it ; or of the prevailing of your corruptions, while you come not to Christ's cross to subdue them ? No wonder that God withdraw from your souls, when you withdraw from your duty. No wonder you are strangers to spiritual joy, when you will not come to draw water out of the wells of salvation. No wonder you complain of the weakness of grace, when you will not make use of the means for strengthening it. Many have found at this ordinance a cure for all their diseases, a supply to all their wants, and an answer to all their complaints.

2^{dly}, Study to do your part by serious preparation, and you may expect God will not fail to do his part : spread out your sores and diseases before the great physician, and look unto him for healing ; press abro' all doubts and discouragements towards him, believing

believing you shall be healed, if you can but touch the border of his garment. If you sincerely, heartily and impartially repent of all known sins, and rely on Jesus Christ for mercy and pardon, you have no reason to question but you shall be welcome guests at the Lord's table, altho' you find in your hearts many infirmities and plagues, and in your lives many defects and short-comings.

Obj. X. But, (say some) that word damnation frights us, 1. Cor. xi. 29. It is terrible to eat and drink damnation to ourselves, as unworthy communicants do.

Ans. It is very true, unworthy communicants are liable to damnation; but so also are all other sinners. Whosoever hears the word unworthily, or prays unworthily, incurs the peril of damnation, as well as he that communicates unworthily; and yet you do not think you ought to desist from hearing or praying on that account, and why only from communicating? Every sin indeed is damning in its own nature, and so is unworthy receiving in a special manner: but sincere repenting and believing in Christ is an expedient against this as well as other sins; for *the blood of Christ cleanseth us from all sins.*

Obj. XI. We are afraid (say some) to come and enter into covenant with God, and take on vows at the Lord's table, lest we do not keep them, but fall again into new sins, and so increase our guilt.

Ans. 1st, If it were left as a matter of indifference to come to, or absent yourselves from the Lord's table as you pleased, your objection might be pertinent; but remember, this is a duty enjoined under the highest pains. You see what fearful destruction came upon them that refused to come to the marriage supper, *Mat xxii. 7.*

2^{dly}, It is good always to be jealous of ourselves; for we have good reason for it, considering the deceitfulness of our hearts. But this should not keep

us from the ordinance, or make us to neglect our duty.

3dly, Breach of vows, or sins committed after sacrament, though they be of greater guilt than other sins, yet we are not to judge them unpardonable for, who is it that *liveth and sinneth not*? Such a nation perhaps hath possessed the ignorant *Muscovites* who endeavour to fall asleep as soon as they have received the sacrament, to prevent by that means any occasion of sin.

4thly, There is ground to suspect that this excuse or pretence is not real with many; but rather that they are unwilling to come under new bonds and engagements to a holy life. They entertain some affection to their old sins, and are not willing to renounce them altogether, and prepare sincerely for this holy ordinance.

5thly, If you be so much afraid of sin, and of sinning after the sacrament; why are you not afraid of this sin of neglecting the sacrament, which I shewed before to be very heinous? Now, why do you live in this sin so quietly? Surely, if you were afraid of all sin, you would be afraid of this heinous sin too and so would make conscience of preparing yourselves for the Lord's table, that you might be preserved from the guilt of slighting this solemn ordinance.

Lastly, Consider, you are not to vow and engage here in your own strength, but in the strength of the Lord Jesus; you are to trust and rely upon him, who *performeth all things for us*, Psal. lvii. 2. for he is become surety for our duty, as well as for our debt. Now, whatever be our own weakness, we should not scruple to engage with such an able surety.

DIRECTION III.

Believe and be persuaded, that communicating is not only a duty, but that it is a duty incumbent upon you to communicate frequently.

Baptism being a sacrament appointed for the initiation and implantation of believers into the church, it is to be received but once by the same person, and not to be reiterated: but the Lord's supper being a sacrament instituted for the nutrition, increment and growth of believers, it is often to be received and repeated by them. And this may be confirmed by many reasons;

I. *Frequent partaking of the Lord's Supper is enjoined by the same authority which instituted it.* For Christ tells us, that we are not only to eat of this bread and drink of this cup, but we are to do it *often*, as is clearly imported in our Lord's words recited by the apostle, 1 Cor. xi. 25. *This do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me.* And again, ver. 26. *as oft as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come.* Now, when our Lord doth expressly command the duty in these words, *do this in remembrance of me*; and doth twice over annex the word *OFTEN*; as necessary in the doing of it; it is all one as if he had said, *do this often in remembrance of me.* So that for Christians to communicate *seldom*, is disobedience to Christ, and a contempt of divine authority: for our redeemer is God, and we are to look upon his commands as the same with the commands of God the father, seeing he approved of our mediator, and of every thing he did. Had not his institutions been agreeable to his father's will, he had not been so welcomed at his return to Heaven, and advanced to such royal dignity to sit upon his throne of glory.

W. In

II. In obedience to Christ's authority, the Apostle and primitive Christians did frequently partake of the Lord's supper; yea, it was their ordinary practice every Lord's day, as is evident from *Acts* xx. 7. *And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached to them.* The Christians there are brought in as meeting together for partaking of the sacrament (which is oft expressed by breaking of bread) without any previous warning because it was their ordinary custom so to do. And this practice was kept up in the church for seven centuries after the apostles death, as is testified by the historians and fathers of the ancient church. And, from their practice of constant breaking bread every Lord's day, the day was anciently called *Dies panis*, *August. epist.* 118. And this primitive practice (according to some) was grounded upon that word, *Ezek. xliii. 27. And when these days are expired, it shall be on the eighth day, and so forth the priests shall make your burnt-offerings upon the altar, and your peace-offerings, and I will accept saith the Lord God.* Now, this vision containing a prophetic description of the gospel-times, and of the ceasing of the ceremonial law for daily sacrifices, by the eighth day they understand the Lord's day, as being the eighth day following upon the seventh, viz. the Jewish Sabbath, in room whereof it was to succeed. By burnt-offerings, the Lord's supper, as being the remembrance of the great burnt-offering whereby our peace was made. By peace-offerings, prayer and thanksgiving, which are called sacrifices, *Heb. xii. 15.* and are the proper work of every Lord's day. The primitive Christians were peculiarly fond of the Lord's supper; when they had the opportunity of a publick assembly, tho' upon a week-day (as several do observe from *Acts* ii. 46.) they could not think of parting till they had celebrated the memorials of Christ's dying love. They reckoned this piece of worship a principal part of the Christian religion.

whic

which in a manner doth comprehend all other parts of it, and is an epitome of the whole. They accounted it a chief means of conveying to them the benefits of their Redeemer's death. And they would not slight the occasion of taking this provision and *Viaticum* in these stormy times, when they knew not but they might be snatched away by the fury of persecutors before the next day of publick meeting.

III. *The Lord's Supper was appointed for the commemoration of the death and sufferings of Christ, and of his love to us manifested therein*; and therefore we ought frequently to celebrate it for that end. Tho' gratitude to a merciful God, and love to him that loved us, and washed us in his blood, should engage us constantly to remember redeeming love; yet alas! we are naturally unmindful of God, ungrateful to Christ our Saviour, and apt to forget his matchless love: and therefore we frequently need his help (which he of purpose hath instituted) to renew our remembrance of him. Say not, you can remember Christ frequently without this; for this were to make yourselves wiser than the instituter of this ordinance. Besides, may not experience tell you what faint thoughts and languid remembrance you ordinarily have of him, notwithstanding of the word read and preached, until this solemn ordinance doth return and revive the memory of his love, and fix your thoughts more solemnly upon him? Ah! the body of death doth hinder us from remembering the Lord of life. It is not sufficient to commemorate his love once a year; there ought to be a constant and habitual remembering of our Redeemer's death, and this habit must be acquired by frequent and reiterated acts of communicating. But supposing we could remember him without this, yet surely it would be base ingratitude to neglect to remember him in his own method, and by the means of his own chusing, when he might have put far harder conditions upon us.

IV. *Christ hath appointed this sacrament as a spiritual meal for the nourishment and strength of his people, and for the growth and increase of their graces ; and therefore it ought to be frequently received.* Meals for the nourishment of our bodies must be often repeated, because of the frequent recurring of our needs ; we are all so sensible of it, that we do not refuse to come frequently to our stated meals. And tho' it be not told us how often we should eat and drink, yet our craving appetites, and the sense of our want of food and strength, are sufficient to direct in this matter. And should not the sense of our souls need of spiritual food and strength direct us to frequency in communicating ? We are in a journey, and we need strength to go forward. We are weak of ourselves, and the best are liable to frequent decays of grace ; and we have all need of frequent supplies of strength to enable us to *perform duties, bear crosses, resist enemies, and beat down lusts* : And consequently we have frequent need of this quickening, restoring and strengthening meal, which Christ hath graciously provided for us in this ordinance. It is hereby that faith is strengthened, repentance renewed, love inflamed, desires sharpened, and the soul encouraged and confirmed in the ways of God.

V. *This ordinance was instituted for bringing us to near communion with God ; and therefore should be frequently celebrated and attended by us.* Hence it is that we call it the *Communion*, according to that word, 1 Cor. x. 16. And as the Apostle tells us there, v. 19. 20. that the partaking of things sacrificed to idols, was a fellowship with Devils ; so here the partaking of that which was sacrificed to God, is a fellowship with God. In this ordinance there is more communion to be had with God, than in any other ; more than in prayer or praise : for we have not so near communion with a prince or great man, by petitioning him, or returning him thanks for a favour received, as we have by sitting with him at his table,

and

and partaking of the same bread, and the same cup with him. It is here that believers sit, feast and converse familiarly with Jesus Christ. Christ was *made known to the Disciples in the breaking of bread*, tho' they knew him not before in the opening of the scriptures, *Luke xxiv. 30, 31*. Now if it be our duty to seek frequent communion and converse with God, and frequent views and discoveries of Jesus Christ, then surely it is our duty to make frequent approaches to the Lord's table. Do we think that we can too oft behold a crucified Jesus? Can we too oft clasp about our bleeding high priest? Can we too oft hear the musick of his voice, or see the beauty of his face? Surely if we love him, we will desire frequently to be in these ways where we may meet with him.

VI. *This sacrament is an excellent mean for the weakening of sin, and keeping it under*; and therefore we should frequently attend it. The soul is most animated and resolved against sin, when it sees God's wrath and indignation manifested against it: Now, where can we behold this so well as in this ordinance, which represents the dreadful agonies and sufferings of Christ our surety? Here we may see Christ sacrificed to justice, overwhelmed with blood, made a curse, and bearing all that wrath and vengeance which the law threatened for sin. The soul's looking upon Christ here, doth open the spring of sorrow for sin, *Zech. xii. 10*. Our frequent approaches to a wounded Saviour here, do kindle frequent resolutions against sin that pierced him, and make us look and cry to him for grace to subdue it. Now, this is what we are constantly needing: for there is still a root of bitterness in us always sprouting up: but frequent approaches to this ordinance do contribute to curb and crop it. Sin and lusts of themselves are apt to revive and gather strength; but the sacramental cup is poison to them. Do you think then, that we can too oft take up this cup into our hands, or

C 3;

put

put our hands into Christ's wounds, or take a view of this sin-killing blood ?

VII. *This ordinance is a choice mean of strengthening our faith in the promises, and confirming us in the sense of Christ's love ; and therefore it should be frequently celebrated.* It was upon this account, that so great joy and gladness did attend the keeping of the passover of old, 2 Chron. xxx. 21, 26. It was the frequent breaking of bread, that made the primitive Christians to continue in their gladness of heart, Acts ii. 46. And no wonder a man's heart be glad, and he be encouraged to go on his way rejoicing, when he gets a new seal of his pardon and peace with God. We frequently contract guilt, and thereby blot our evidences, and disturb our peace ; and therefore we need to come frequently to this ordinance to get the blood of sprinkling applied, for removing our guilt, clearing our evidences, sealing our peace, and renewing our joy. It is matter of joy to see the rainbow appearing frequently in the clouds, as a sign of God's minding his covenant, and securing the world against a destroying deluge : In like manner, it should rejoice the heart, and strengthen faith, frequently to behold this sacrament, which (like the rainbow in the clouds) is a sign of God's securing the believing world against the overflowing flood of God's wrath.

VIII. *We need frequently the influences of the Holy Spirit.* and therefore should come frequently to this ordinance : for in this sacrament it is most likely that the spirit will work and exert himself ; when the office of the spirit, and end of the institution, do meet and agree in one. The office of the spirit is to bring things to our remembrance, and the chief design of this ordinance is to bring a crucified Jesus, and his love and sufferings to remembrance ; now, surely it is the most likely time for the Holy Spirit to come and exercise his blessed function, and join in with the end of the sacrament. Hither then should becalmed souls frequently repair, and wait for the spirit's gales.

I might

I might add many other arguments ; but surely, if we had a due sense of our souls necessities, we should need no more to convince us of the necessity of frequent communicating. Do not we feel our needs frequently recurring, our graces languishing, faith weakening, love cooling, affections turning dead ! are we not apt frequently to grow cold and formal in hearing and praying, yea, dull and lukewarm in all our performances ? and, have we not frequent need of this reviving and enlivening ordinance to recruit us with new strength and quickening ? but, alas ! we have little sense of our souls wants, and little sense of our Saviour's love ; otherwise we would not be so unwilling frequently to remember such an incomparable friend and benefactor, who took our sins upon himself, and cast upon us the robe of his righteousness. Did primitive christians think once a-week little enough to commemorate his love : and, shall modern christians reckon once a-year sufficient ? Is this our kindness to the always lovely and loving Jesus ? O will we not remember him frequently, who remembers believers perpetually ?

Objections answered.

OBJECTION I.

BUT (say some) *the zeal and devotion of the apostolick age is now gone ; and christians are become more careless and formal in religious duties than in those days, and so are unfit for frequent partaking of this solemn ordinance.*

Ans. 1st, I grant indeed the first christians were animated with more life and love, and were habitually in a better frame for this love-feast, than alas ! the most of us are : yet I am persuaded you will not deny but we are under the same obligations of love and gratitude to our dying Redeemer that they were, and

and have as much need of the frequent application of his blood, and a confirmed interest in his meritorious death, as they had. And, seeing our obligations and exigencies are the same, our differing so widely from their practice cannot be justified.

2dly, The antient church did follow the example of the apostolick age, in communicating generally every Lord's day, for several hundreds of years after the apostles days; as might be made appear by many quotations (if it were needful) out of the histories and writings of Eusebius, Socrates, Cyprian, Chrysostom, Ambrose, Augustine, and many others of the antient fathers. As the blood of Christ is as fresh and efficacious in the present, as the first centuries of the church; so it should be as dear and precious to christians, in this, as any former age.

3dly, It is most sad that christians should be so easy under the decay of piety and love to a crucified Jesus, that is so visible in these latter days. Should not the consideration hereof be matter of bitter lamentation and complaint to all the lovers of Christ, and put us incessantly to cry to Heaven, *Wilt thou not revive us again? Renew our days as of old.*

4thly, Is there not ground to think that the decay of piety and christian love, in our days, is much owing to the neglect and unfrequent use of this soul-quickenning ordinance? no wonder that our hearts turn hard, when we so seldom have recourse to Christ's blood for softening them; that our graces grow weak and withered, when we so little use Christ's appointed means for cherishing and strengthening them; and that we have but little of the smiles of his face, when we so little regard his dying words. Frequent communicating in Christ's own way and method, might be a mean (thro' his blessing) to revive decayed religion, to keep sin under constant rebukes and disgrace, and Christ in continual esteem and respect among us. This might contribute to *cure and prevent* that formality in duty, careles-

ness of Spirit, and forgetfulness of Christ, which so woefully prevails in our land.

Obj. II. If we communicate often, as you urge us, we are afraid frequency will breed formality in this duty.

Ans. 1st, The apostles and primitive christians found no such bad effect of their frequent partaking; but were farther from formality, and far more serious, fervent and spiritual in this duty, than these christians who now partake but once a year.

2^{dly}, Our formality in attending this ordinance is nowise chargeable upon the institution of Christ, or its frequent administration; but upon the corruption and carelessness of our hearts, which all christians should carefully watch and wrestle against, and labour in the strength of Christ, so oft as they partake, to prepare for it with all seriousness and solemnity.

3^{dly}, Were this a good reason against frequency in this duty, it might be pleaded against frequency in other duties also; and so we should seldom read or hear the word; seldom meditate on God, pray, or sing psalms, lest frequency should beget formality therein. But it is a bad way of arguing, to say, because frequency in prayer, hearing or communicating, may occasion formality and heart-wandings, therefore I will seldom pray, &c. No; the inference should rather be, therefore I'll watch over my heart more carefully, I'll look for the renewed influences of the spirit, and strive to be more sincere and fervent in duty.

4^{thly}, Tho' frequency in partaking should have a bad effect on some, yet it hath and will have a good effect upon others who make conscience of preparing for the duty. Instead of breeding formality, it doth beget the greater liveliness and spirituality in them, and raise their appetite the more after the heavenly manna. It is certain, the oftner we carefully and believingly communicate, the better disposed we shall be for new approaches.

Obj-

Obj. III. The Jews did partake of the passover once in the year.

Ans. God fixed the passover to a certain day in the year, to mind them of their temporal deliverance from *Egypt*, as well as of their future redemption by the *Messiah's* death at that time ; and therefore it was annual. But, besides that, they had daily sacrifices of slain beasts in the temple, were lively types of Christ, and remembrances of his death ; so that the Jews did not need such a frequent celebration of the passover for an end. But, in the new-testament church, Christ hath settled only his Supper as the great ordinance of commemoration of his death and sufferings ; therefore we ought not to confine ourselves to the *Jews* annual custom : nay, on the contrary, Christians now, to whom Christ hath made such discoveries of his love, in sacrificing himself a cross for their salvation, should far exceed the *Jews* (who lived in such dark times) in expressing their love to their Saviour, and in celebrating the memorial of his love to them. The love of the primitive Christians was so warm this way, that they thought themselves bound to celebrate their gospel-passover by the remembrance of a crucified Christ *once a-week*, while the *Jews* did but *once a-year*.

Obj. IV. But (saith one) my business and the world is such, that I have not liberty for frequent communicating, neither have I occasions near me for doing it.

Ans. 1st, I grant that all men cannot communicate alike often, seeing the worldly calling and affairs of one man do administer more distraction than to another : and some cannot command their time as much as others.

2^{dly}, People should do what lies in them to settle their affairs so beforehand, that they may have leisure for frequent communicating. But if they have business brought on them, not by their

but by the providence of God, they are excusable for their omission at one occasion; but then they should be careful to lay hold upon the next. In keeping of the passover, there was a dispensation allowed to these that were under ceremonial uncleanness, or engaged in business on a journey, *Numb. ix.* yet it was allowed, not for a year, but for a month's omission. For, when they could not keep it upon the 14th day of the first month, they were ordered to keep it the 14th day of the next month, and not to stay until the next annual revolution, *Numb. ix. 10, 11.* As it would be agreeable to this injunction, so it would be a desirable attainment in the church, and an advantage to the members of it, if matters were so ordered among us, that, when persons are necessarily hindered from partaking of the Lord's Supper in their own congregation, they might be sure of an opportunity to do it next month, if not in their own, at least in the neighbouring congregation.

Obj. V. The last time I was at the Lord's table, I got no benefit by it, nay, I fear I communicated unworthily: now, for me to come frequently in this manner, I fear to contract greater guilt, and do myself more hurt than good. Therefore I will not soon adventure upon another approach.

Ans. 1st, There are some good things implied in this objection, such as, a review of former actions, some sense of sin and trouble for it, and a lothness to offend God; which are some desirable tokens of repentance, and may yield some comfort to an exercised soul.

2dly, In this case, long deferring will do you more hurt than frequent communicating: for, as, by too much fasting, we often lose our stomachs; so, by long withdrawing from the Lord's table, you may come to lose your desire after the food of your souls, and to have a low esteem of Christ, and of his solemn ordinance.

3dly,

3dly, There is no communicant, but upon a review may spy many defects in his fame and preparation, for which he could not answer if God did enter into judgment with him: but he must not therefore abandon his duty, but flee to Christ's fountain for washing, and to the covert of his righteousness to screen all his imperfections. We read of several in *Hezekiah's* time, *2 Chron. xxx.* that were not so suitably prepared for the passover as they should have been, and eat it otherwise than it was written; and yet, upon *Hezekiah's* praying for them, God pardoned their sin, and healed them.

4thly, It may yield comfort to a troubled soul, if upon a review he can say, it was his earnest desire to communicate humbly, with a lively frame, and the exercise of all the sacramental graces; and, whatever shortcomings he was chargeable with, they were not wilful and allowed, but matter of grief and mourning to him. If this be your case, then your defects are sins of infirmity, which your gracious God will pardon, for Christ's sake.

5thly, Whatever your shortcomings formerly have been, you ought to be humbled for them, flee to the blood of Christ for pardon, and resolve in his strength to come more reverently, humbly and believingly to his table for the future, and that in order to renew your covenant with God, and receive a seal of the pardon of all your former sins, and particularly of the sin of unworthy communicating. And this you may expect, if you persevere in the road of duty, looking to God in Christ, who is still ready to welcome and pardon the penitent believer: but to absent and withdraw from God's ordinance, is to put yourself out of the road of his mercy, and to aggravate your former sin of unsuitable partaking.

Obj. VI. If we did communicate so frequently, we would not have such time to prepare ourselves for this ordinance as were needful, and as now we have.

Ans.

we did partake more frequently, less pains without preparation-work might be more successful sooner reach the end, than all the pains we now bestow that way: for thus we helped to keep up a communion-frame had it would be no such difficulty (as now to get the tears of repentance poured out, of divine love blown up, when called to his ordinance. The believer, when in a , the oftner he comes to the communion : more nourishment, and hath the greater ; and so he comes to have such a longing for licence as the child hath for the mother's

INSTRUCTION IV.

ded of the Necessity of solemn Preparation before you approach to the Lord's

required to take heed to ourselves when at the house of the Lord, *Ecc. v. 1.* much it concern us to look to ourselves when at the table of the Lord. Why? this is under the gospel the solemn *trysting* with the great God, where he useth to meet with us to entertain converse and communion. And, have we not then ground to call on the prophet's words, *Amos iv. 12. prepare ye for God, O Israel?* remember who it is that meets you; it is *God* even *thy God*. Did an angel meet you at a certain place against such a time would you not prepare with all seriousness and gravity to keep tryst with him? Oh, but it is *of angels* that trysts with you here; even before whom all the *angels* adore and the *table*: a *holy and jealous God*, who hath declared

44 DIRECT. IV. *Of Preparation*

clared that he will be sanctified in them that come n
to him, *Lev. x. 3.* And, can you come so near h
any where in the world, as at his holy table? wh
Samuel spoke to the *Elders of Bethlehem*, in the ca
of offering sacrifice, may well be applied to comm
nicants in the case of approaching to the Lord
table, *1 Sam. xvi. 5. Sanctify yourselves, and com
with me to the sacrifice.* So, well may your minist
say to you, *Sanctify yourselves, and come with me to t
sacrament.* Come here and behold the sacrifice o
the lamb of God unto divine justice for your sins
for *even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us, 1 Cor
v. 7.* Here he is presented as a lamb slain, to pacif
a holy God for our impurity and holiness. It is mol
fit then that we prepare and sanctify ourselves whe
we adventure so near this holy God, and take upon
us to celebrate the commemoration of this blessed sa
crifice in our gospel-passover.

The *Jews* had their preparation for their passover
John xix. 14. They took the Paschal lamb and se
it apart from the rest of the flock on the *tenth* day
of the month, but did not kill it till the *fourteenth*
Exod. xii. 3, 6. And during the *four* days the lamb
was kept alive (*Jewish* Rabbies tell us) they tied it
to their bed-posts, that hearing the bleatings of the
lamb as they came in and went out, lay down and
rose up, *two* things thereby might be brought to thei
remembrance; *1st*, They might look *back* to *Egypt*
and remember the sorrows and bondage they endured
there, and be thankful for their redemption; and es
pecially for their deliverance from the *destroying an
gel* that night he passed over their houses which wer
sprinkled with the blood of the lamb. *2^{dly}*, The
were to look *forward* to the *Messiah*, and remembe
his bitter agonies and sufferings he was to endure fo
their sins. Thus the *Paschal lamb* for several day
was to be prepared for its sufferings, to teach th
people of God solemnly to prepare themselve
for eating thereof, and therein to celebrate the me
mori

memorial of the *Messiah's* sufferings, which were thereby typified. That *four* days separation of the lamb was a continual standing sermon preaching preparation to the *Israelites*, as if God had said to them, *Be ye also sequestered from the world, and take time to think on the bleatings of the lamb, the agonies of Christ, and prepare yourselves for this solemn ordinance.* Oh what shall we say of these who, instead of *four* days, never spent *four* hours in serious preparation for our great *gospel-passover* ! O worthy communicant, as soon as you hear the Lord's Supper intimated, let the lamb be tied to your bed-posts ; entertain the lively meditation of your Redeemer's sufferings, and beg preparation of heart from God for celebrating the memorial thereof. Was our Lord so long a time in preparing for them, and shall we take no time in preparing to behold them, especially when it is so highly for our advantage so to do ?

We read, that the *primitive* Christians and *ancient* fathers used to sit up whole *nights* at prayer before they approached to the Lord's table ; which they called their *vigiliae*.

In this ordinance God makes great preparations for us ; he hath provided a feast which hath cost more than *ten thousand* kingdoms ; or a *million* of worlds : and ought not the guests, who are honoured with an invitation to it, to make great and solemn preparation for it ? were we called to dine with an earthly Prince, we would dress ourselves, and would see to have every thing about us in good order : but here we are called to feast with a *holy* and *all-seeing* God, who will infallibly spy out every unprepared communicant, *when he comes in to see the guests*, Matth. xxii. 11.

If the linen on the communion-table, or the vessels that contain the elements were foul, you would be ready to cry out, it is a horrid shame and abomination to see them in such a case ; and so indeed it would, for there ought to be an outward decency in these

46 DIRECT. IV. *Of Preparation, &c.*

these things; *our Lord* would have the very room in good order, where he was to eat the passover. But it is a small crime to have a foul cloth or vessel for receiving the outward elements, in respect of what it is to have a foul heart, an unprepared soul to receive the body and blood of Christ.

Joseph prepared himself, by shaving himself and changing his raiment, before he went in unto *Pharaoh*; and, wilt thou not prepare thyself, by putting thy soul in the holiest dress and humblest posture when thou art to go in to the King of heaven and earth? O communicant, thou exceedingly wrongest thine own soul if thou do it not. Preparation is the seed-time, receiving is the harvest; as a man soweth, so shall he reap. He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly: And he which soweth bountifully, shall reap also bountifully, 2 Cor. ix. 6. It is in the duty of partaking, as in the duty of praying the more prepared the heart is to pray, the greater is a man's return from heaven, *Psal. x. 17. Thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear.* So in the case of receiving it may be said *Thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine hand to give.* When God gives us a heart prepared for duty, it is a token he hath a hand prepared for mercy.

Hence it is, that the Lord makes that gracious promise, *Psal. lxxxix. 10. Open thy mouth wide and I will fill it.* I'll enlarge my hand as you enlarge your hearts. He saith, as *Joseph* to his steward, *Gen. xlv. 1. Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry.* According as *Joseph's* brethren prepared sacks in number and largeness, so did they carry corn away; and the fewer and smaller sacks they had, the less carried they away. So here, if you bring prepared and enlarged hearts to the ordinance, you shall be supplied with as much as you can carry.

DIRECTION V.

Consider, that both habitual and actual preparation is requisite for worthy communicating.

I. **H**abitual preparation is necessary to every communicant, *that is*, that he be a believer, a man in a gracious state, furnished with the graces of the spirit, endued with knowledge, faith, repentance, love and new obedience. No man is fit to approach the Lord's table, till he have these gracious habits planted in his soul. He must be a man that is renewed inwardly by the *spirit* of God, and aims at holiness in all manner of conversation. This *new wine* must not be put into an *old vessel*, else the wine will be spilt and the vessel perish. It was an antient abuse of this sacrament, condemned by the *Carthaginian council*, to give it to dead men; so it is an abuse condemned by the word of God, to give it to dead souls, and these who have no spiritual life. Under the law, God did forbid the offering of sacrifices that either were *blind* or *lame*, Mal. i. 8. and they that were ceremonially *unclean*, could not keep the passover, The *ignorant* person's sacrifice is *blind*, for he cannot give account of his own work: the *hypocrite's* sacrifice is *lame*, for he halteth in God's way. The *profane* man is morally *unclean*, and so cannot entertain communion with a holy God. *Holiness becometh God's house*, and in a special manner *his table*. Habitual holiness is requisite for all that would be worthy communicants. You must be holy *universally*, holy in the frame of your hearts, and in all the actions of your *lives*; holy in your *shops* by diligence and justice; holy at your *tables* by sobriety and thankfulness; holy in the *streets* by an innocent useful conversation; holy in your *closets* by prayer and meditation. Yea, you must account your whole lives nothing but an opportunity;

48 DIRECT: V. *Of habitual and*

tunity of serving a holy God, and of mortifying sin and corruption; and this *habitual* holiness would dispose your souls for the acts of immediate worship.

But *unholy* persons are altogether unprepared for such a near approach to God. *Hearts* full of rancour and malice are not meet to come to this feast of love; *feet* that walk in the ways of sin are not fit to tread in God's holy place; *hands* stained with injustice are unfit to handle these holy mysteries; *mouths* that are polluted with swearing and evil-speaking, are not fit to eat and drink the sacred symbols of Christ's body and blood; *eyes* defiled with unchaste looks, and bewitched with the world's vanities, are unfit to look on the holy Jesus; *ears* that entertain reproaches of God's people, and hearken not to the counsels of his word, are not fit to hear the joyful sound of pardon intimated at his table. They who expect the King of glory to enter into their souls at this solemn occasion, must have the doors thereof cleanly and pure. Unhallowed sinners are not fit to receive this hallowed bread and wine. Our Lord's body never saw corruption in the grave, nor will he lodge in these bodies that are as noisom sepulchres, and corrupt sinks of sin. It lay only in a *virgin womb and sepulchre*, to shew that he will only reside in *virgin souls*, that are devoted and consecrated to his use, and kept pure and chaste for his service, and do not entertain his rivals. I grant indeed, impure thoughts will sometimes be crowding in to the best hearts; but if we do not entertain them, but sincerely strive against them, and earnestly wish for better company, it is a token Christ's spirit hath entered, and is about this work of purifying the heart.

If we would be habitually prepared for the Lord's table, we must be daily acquaint with the work of *mortification* and true *repentance*. We must always *eye sin as our Saviour's deadly enemy*, have no pity on it, but *severely condemn ourselves for every trespass,*

repasts, instantly grieve for it, look to the blood of sprinkling for pardon, renew our resolutions to amend, and pray for special strength against every particular sin. We must daily meditate on precious Christ, and upon his *first* and *second* coming, and live continually in the view of death. And, if we lived thus, it would not be so hard to prepare ourselves for the Lord's table. If we lived in an *habitual* preparation for the day of death, we would also be *habitually* prepared for the day of communion. Had we God frequently in our thoughts, and lived constantly under the sense of his all-seeing eye; on the communion-day we should find little else to do, but revive our graces by the exercise of prayer and praise.

II. *Actual preparation* is also necessary before our approach to the Lord's table. Seeing alas, the most part of Christians in this degenerate age, are so defective in their *habitual* preparation for this ordinance, they ought to be the more diligent in *actual* preparation for it. And this doth consist of a great many particulars; such as, 1. Sequestering ourselves from the world. 2. Self-examination. 3. Humiliation for sin. 4. Renewing our personal covenant with God in Christ. 5. Reformation of what is amiss. 6. Exciting of all the graces to a lively exercise. 7. Meditation on the death and sufferings of Jesus Christ. 8. Earnest prayer to God for preparation and assistance in the work. All these belong to our actual preparation for the Lord's Supper; and of them I shall afterwards treat more particularly.

Only I shall here observe, that both *habitual* and *actual* preparation must go together if we would be worthy communicants. We must both have grace in the *habit* and grace in the *lively exercise*. All wise virgins that wait for the coming of the Bridegroom to take care to have oil still in their *vessels*, as well as in their *lamps*; nay they must see to have their

50 DIRECT. VI. *Of the Sin of*

their lamps burning every day. But when hear that the bridegroom is actually coming, in order to meet him, they do arise and a-fresh to the trimming of their lamps; they them, stir up the light, and apply more oil make them burn the brighter and clearer. thus ought you to do, O Communicant, if you have a joyful meeting with thy lovely bridegroom the sacrament. Nay, if you come not with actual well as habitual preparation, the sacrament may prove to you as the summer-brooks to the thirsty traveler of which Job speaks, *Job iv. 19, 20. The troops of men looked, the companies of Sheba waited for them. were confounded because they had hoped; they came thither and were ashamed.* Some come to the sacrament with a sort of actual preparation, but have no habitual preparation, *no grace in the habit.* Some again habitual preparation, but not actual preparation *they want grace in exercise.* Both these will go through the ordinance as the troops of Tema, and companies of Sheba, disappointed of spiritual refreshment. we would reap spiritual advantage in this ordinance must take care to be ready both ways, habitually actually; for it is only such that the all-seeing Master of the feast will look upon as worthy communicants.

D I R E C T I O N. VI.

*Be convinced of the Greatness of the Sin
Hazard of unworthy Communicating.*

WE are told both the one and the other in plain terms, *2 Cor. xi. 27, 29. He that eateth and drinketh unworthily, is guilty of the body blood of the Lord.* And again, *He eateth and drinketh damnation or judgment to himself.* So that *the sin or crime* is no less than that of murdering

Jesus Christ, and of being found accomplices of the Jews and soldiers, who imbrued their cruel hands in the innocent blood of the son of God, which is a most dreadful charge ! The hazard which this sin exposes to, is both temporal strokes, and eternal damnation. Seeing I have spoke of the nature and danger of this sin, *Sacr. Cat.* p. 107, 108, 110, &c. [*first edit.*] I shall say the less in this place.

Only, to communicate unworthily, is to approach in an unworthy *state*, or in an unsuitable *frame*, or with wrong ends. When a person comes to the Lord's table in ignorance, without self-examination, without grief for sin, love to Christ, or faith in his blood, and is unprepared for this solemn ordinance, then he is an unworthy communicant.

Now, this must be a very heinous sin ; for it imports your *undervaluing* the blood of Jesus Christ, as if it were the blood of an *impostor* or malefactor. For if you look on the sufferings of Christ here represented, as the sufferings of the innocent son of God, and glorious Saviour of mankind ; why do you not come suitably affected therewith, and grieved for your sins that were the cause thereof ? But, if you do not really own or regard them as such, then on the matter you charge Jesus Christ as being the greatest *impostor* and *criminal* in the world, in declaring himself to be the Son of God and Saviour of sinners, when, in your esteem, he was not.

If you say, *God forbid we be guilty of this, we own Christ to be the Son of God, and the King of glory :* Why then are you guilty of treason, and of offering the greatest indignity to your Prince, by throwing his pictures or great seal unto a mire, by defacing and defiling a statue erected for his honour and remembrance ? For any dishonour due to the image or representation reflects upon the *original*. What horrid contempt would it be for a subject to come in with nasty cloaths and filthy hands, and offer to sit down at his Sovereign's table, and dip into the
dish

52 DIRECT. VI. *Of the Sin of*

dish with him ? Now, all this and much worse you do, when you sit down unpreparedly at the Lord's table, and eat and drink unworthily.

Nay, you are guilty hereby of the basest dishonour, and of solemn mocking of the Lord Jesus Christ : for 'by coming to the Lord's table, you pretend to be doing honour to Christ, to be deeply affected with his sufferings, and to declare your abhorrence of sin that was the cause thereof. Now, when there is really no such thing, but on the contrary sin is hugged and embraced ; what is this but horrid dissimulation with an all-seeing God ? Yea, it is an act in of Judas's part over again, *a betraying of the Son of Man with a kiss.*

But which is worst of all, by this sin you become *guilty of the body and blood of the Lord* : for as he justly reckoned *accessory to a murder*, who either consents to it, makes light of it, or that abates and entertains the murderers : so unworthy communicants who look upon the death and sufferings of the Son of God without remorse for their sins that pierced him, nay, love and lodge these traitors in their hearts that betrayed and crucified the Lord of glory, are plainly accessory to the Jews horrid guilt of shedding the blood of Jesus Christ.

It is a fearful thing to be guilty of any man's blood even of the blood of a *wicked* man : but, how much more to be guilty of the blood of a *righteous* person even of the *holy one of God* ? Simple murder is crying sin, *Gen. iv. 10. The voice of thy brother's blood cryeth to me from the ground.* It cries so, that it gives God no rest, *as it were*, till he come and take vengeance on the shedder of it. Nature's light taught the Barbarians, *that vengeance would not suffer a murderer to live*, *Acts xxxviii. 4.* But O what a cry do you think the innocent blood of Christ must have against the guilty communicant ? It is terrible to have that blood, which pleads for sinners, crying against thee. Christ's blood, applied by faith
spea

speak better things than the blood of Abel : but, when it is trampled on in the Sacrament, it doth speak and cry *worse things* than the blood of *Abel* : will cry for more terrible vengeance than *Abel's* blood cried for. Woe to that poor soul *for whom* Christ's blood speaks not, but ten thousand woes to that soul which this blood speaks *against*.

It is the worst kind of treason to shed the blood of an *earthly King* : but what wickedness must it be to shed the blood of the *King of Kings*, one drop whereof is more precious than all the blood which ever ran in the veins of the kings and princes of the world since its first creation ! We see what *David* said concerning the motion for killing King *Saul* ; *who can stretch out his hand against the Lord's anointed and be guiltless ?* 1 Sam. xxvi. 9. But, O who can be guiltless that stretches out his hand against the *Son of God* ? Had *Zimri* peace *who slew his master* ? cried *Jezebel* to *Jehu*, 2 Kings ix. 31. And, thinkest thou to have peace, O communicant, that goest to slay thy master and redeemer too ? If God declared that on him who slew *Cain*, *vengeance should be taken sevenfold*, Gen. v. 15. What vengeance shall be taken on him that slayeth *Jesus Christ* ? Hadest thou never harsh thoughts of the *Jews* for their cruelty to the Son of God, and yet wilt thou be guilty of worse thyself ? the *Jews* crucified him but *once*, but thou by continuing to be an unworthy receiver, crucifiest him *often* ; they did it *ignorantly*, but thou dost it *knowingly*. And the *time* when thou committest this sin, makes thy guilt prodigiously great. Would it not be reckoned a piece of the most barbarous wickedness in a *poor traveller*, that was found straying by the way side, and out of pity taken in by a person given to hospitality, for him to rise up, without any provocation, and stab his kind friend while he was entertaining him at his own table ? What a monstrous crime would this be ! But, how much more is it for you to *pierce and stab Jesus Christ*, when he is making

DIRECT. VI. *Of the Sin of*

rich feast for you, displaying his banner
and inviting you to take sanctuary in his

a dreadful curse and imprecation that the
ed against themselves, *Matth. xxvii. 25. His*
on us and on our children, and now it has ac-
lien upon their heads these 1600 years,
s made them the most miserable people on
f the earth. And, wilt thou venture, by a
oach to the Lord's table, to bring the *Jews*
n thyself? Nay, stand in awe of this sin,
curse following on it, and say with *David*
ishai persuaded him to slay *Saul*, the Lord
at I should stretch forth my hand against the
ointed. So, when *Satan* or thy own heart
rsuade thee to be *slight* in thy self-examina-
al in thy *humiliation* for sin, and *careless* in

thou wouldst prevent such a challenge, take thy preparation, and notice the frame of thy Remember, God will take exact notice what thou hast to the body and blood of his son, and thou preparest to receive it, *Matth. xxii. 11.*

And when the King came in to see the guests, there a man which had not on a wedding gar-

Christ observes all these that come to his and if there be but one unprepared, he can-ape his eye, be the number or crowd never t. He *observes* with what *appetite* thou goest heavenly feast; he *observes* with what *resol-*u-
int sin for *time to come*, thou goest for par-
 sins *past*! He notices, O communicant,
 i goest to this gospel-ordinance in a gospel-

And wilt thou dare to trample on the blood
 on of God, as the blood of a malefactor, and
 en he himself stands by and looketh on? Will
 sense of his piercing eye over-awe you at such
 ? Surely, if in any time of thy life thou
 st be extraordinarily serious, this ought to be
 son. Now thou oughtest to prepare so for
 st, that the master of it may see thou art
 ul of his eye, tender of his honour, and fear-
 his anger. Forget not what was the fate of
 an who came to the wedding feast without a
 g-garment; when the King challenged him,
speechless, and his sentence was, *bind him*
and foot, and take him away, and cast him into
darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing
of teeth.

Remember also what strict orders were given con-
 g Mount Sinai, when God solemnly appeared on
 a *beast did but touch it, it was to be stricken*
with a dart. And wilt thou venture to touch
 ple of the Lord with a beastly heart, a heart
 ed with brutish lusts? Mayst thou not fear to
 cken thro' with a dart of God's wrath?

E

We

36 DIRECT. VI. *Of the Sin of*

We read of some, as the Emperor Henry, and Pope Victor II. that were poisoned with the sacrament, by the wickedness of the Priests, who mingled poison with the bread and wine. Didst thou, O communicant, apprehend that the bread and wine before thee were poisoned, would not the very suspicion make thee tremble to eat and drink of it? Well, if thou art an unworthy receiver, there is poison in it to thy soul, and thou hast ground to cry to the minister, as the sons of the prophets did to Elisha, 2. Kings iv. 40. *O thou man of God there is death in the pot; there is poison in the bread, there is wrath in the cup: how shall I partake, till this meal be sanctified to me, and my soul sanctified for it?*

Our Lord makes a question, Luke xi. 11. *If a son ask bread of his father, will he give him a stone?* No, he will not deal so with a son, that comes to his table *sincerely* to seek bread for his hungry soul; but with an *enemy* that comes *unpreparedly*, to him he will give a stone instead of bread. Unworthy receiving makes a *transubstantiation* here, it changeth the bread into a stone; so that it will no more nourish thy soul, than a stone would do thy body: nay like a stone it will choke and kill thee, if the physician of souls do not prevent it.

We are told by the *apostle*, that unworthy receiving brings on *temporal* judgments, as well as *spiritual* and *eternal*. It brings on sickness and mortality on our bodies, 1 Cor. xi. 30. *For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.* And some think it was the *pestilence* or some such mortal distemper that the Corinthians unworthy receiving did bring on them. Well, let us think on this; surely, if ever the *pestilence* come into Scotland, we may look on unworthy communicating as a chief cause of this desolating stroke.

What a great risk then, O sinner, dost thou run, when thou ventrest to this holy table without due *preparation*? Thou even runnest upon the bosses of God's

God's buckler, and provokest the vengeance of God against thyself. Thou mayst justly expect that God will turn it into such a feast to thee as Belshazzar's was to him, who in the time thereof saw a *band upon the wall writing his condemnation, so that his countenance was changed, his thoughts troubled him, and his knees smote one against another.* In this ordinance you make a very near approach to God, that is *infinitely holy*, and who is *terrible from his holy place.* The nearer God's altar, the fire of divine jealousy burns the hotter : and a wrong touch or look at such a time is criminal, and may cost you dear. The Lord smote Uzza dead for one rash touch which he gave the Ark ; he smote 50,000 of the men of Bethshemesh for an irreverent look into the ark ; he devoured with fire from Heaven Nadab and Abihu for offering strange incense at his altar : and what he may do to thee for a rash approach to his holy table none can tell. God may make thee a monument of wrath where thou sittest, strike thee dead with the bread in thy mouth, or cup in thy hand : and, if it be otherways, thou wilt be highly indebted to the divine patience for sparing thee :

And indeed, we have cause to be astonished at the matchless goodness and long-suffering of God, in suffering so many thousands of vile murderers to live so long in his world, and that he should suffer them to approach his table, and to wound and stab his dear Son over and over again, when he hath flames and vengeance at command, and can more easily crush them all, than we can do a moth ; and, which is yet more, that he should unto such murderers make and repeat his offers of that blood which they have spilt, to wash them from the guilt of shedding it. And indeed it is this, and nothing but this, which is able to do it.

But, tho' God be patient and merciful, he will not bear always with such criminals ; no, he hath many *spiritual and invilible judgments*, which he inflicts
E 2
upon

58 DIRECT. VI. *Of the Sin of, &c.*

upon them ; he makes fearful *breaches* upon the souls. He frequently lets loose Satan against them so that *Satan enters in with the sop*. And, how fearful thing is it, for the Devil to be permitted to enter into a man or woman, and to do it even at the Lord's table, so that the man rises up from this holy table with more eagerness after his lusts, and with more resolution and strength to do the Devil's service, than before ? And thus the *table of the Lord* becomes the *table of Devils*, and the *cup of the Lord* the *cup of Devils*, to such persons. And should God also let loose Satan against their bodies, as upon Judas after the sop, what terrible havock would he make among unworthy communicants ? How fearfully would he revenge the blood of Christ ? Many communion-tables would he turn into Golgothas and Aceldamus, places of skulls and fields of blood.

As the sweetest wine becomes the sharpest vinegar, so communion love, when abused, brings the sorest wrath. The death and sufferings of Jesus Christ are the most serious and awful things that can be represented in the world, and therefore not to be dallied with. The blood of Christ is the most precious thing in the world, and therefore a drop cannot be spilt without a cry for vengeance. And, have not the best of us, alas, ground to fear we have contracted much of this guilt ? Were our hearts never hard, our affections dead, our spirits carnal, and our minds wandering, when we have sit down at the Lord's table ? Nay, have we not all reason to cry with David, *Psal. li. Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation, and my tongue shall sing aloud of thy loving-kindness* ? Ought we not all carefully to guard and earnestly to pray against this crying sin, and so prepare ourselves for this holy table, that we may not poison our precious souls with that choice cordial, which is intended for our *health and eternal welfare* ?

DIRECT.

DIRECTION VII.

order to your better Preparation for the Lord's Supper, sequestrate yourselves from worldly Cares and Business some Time before.

When you see the time of this solemn approach drawing near, *separate yourselves from the d,* and set earthly thoughts aside, that you may better apply yourselves to the spiritual work have in hand. Under the law, the Jews were for keeping the passover at the time appointed, in cases. *Num. ix.* either if they had *touched a dead body* were in a *journey*. The *first* made a man *unclean*, but he behoved not to meddle with that holy ordinance, till he were cleansed according to the instituted method, which took up some time to do it. *second* made him *unfit*, in regard his mind and thoughts would be so distracted with the business of journey, that he could not be in a composed state for keeping the passover: his heart would be vexed and disturbed with worldly thoughts.

There are not a few who seem to think, if they are free from a *dead body*, i. e. if they be not defiled with some gross or scandalous sin, they are fit for the sacrament; and that they may approach to it, tho' they have their hearts in *journeys* travelling up and down after their worldly affairs. No, be not taken: A *journey* unfits you for the gospel-passover as well as a *dead body*; a journeying earthly heart, as well as a notorious defilement by any gross sin. If you would be worthy receivers, you must be separated from the cares and vanities of this low-world, and seek after a stayed, spiritual and holy frame of heart. Be not as men in a journey.

notwithstanding of the great abundance sacrificed in it, not one fly was to there. And so it should be with us not *a fly of an earthly or wandering* be allowed to buzz or stir there. be not driven away before hand, pester you in the temple, and trouble have most to do ; nay, they will not corrupt the sacrifice, as that grievous (mentioned, *Exod. viii. 24.*) did the

It is a shrewd sign then, that earthly and wandering hearts with tables are Egyptians, not true Israelites they have the Egyptian plague of flies the *forecited* place we are told, the grievous swarm of flies into the house and his servants, and into all the land of Egypt, so that the land was corrupted in the land of Goshen, where the *there were no swarms of flies*. So if ye thy communicants, ye should be at the Israelites in Goshen, free of that of flies ; ye must not have swarms of

him, they would have so disturbed him with their clamour and noise, that he could not have offered the sacrifice with any freedom and tranquillity of spirit; therefore, when he saw the place afar off, he orders them to stay behind. The same should we be doing with our worldly affairs when we see the time afar off, and much more when we see the time approaching and at hand: then we should give strict orders to all our earthly thoughts and business to stand aside, and not only not to go to the mount with us, but not to go to our closets and retiring places with us. Possibly at such a time some affair of importance may offer to thy mind, and require to be considered; but treat all secular avocations, as *Nehemiah* did *Sanballat* and *Geshem*, when they sent to him *Neh. vi. 2.* saying, *come let us meet together in some one of the villages, &c.* But mark how he answers them, *v. 3.* *And I sent messengers to them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down; why should the work cease whilst I leave it and come down to you?* And tho' these companions had so round and peremptory an answer, yet they were importuning him still, *v. 4.* *yet they sent unto me four times after this sort.* But he still answered them in the same manner. Thus it will be with a man when he begins to sequestrate himself for actual preparation for the sacrament; this and the other business will be calling upon him, that it may be considered and attended; but let your answer be, *I am doing a great work, I am preparing myself for the sacrament, I cannot wait upon you: why should the work of preparation cease whilst I leave it and attend upon you?* And tho' they haunt and importune you many times after this sort, yet still answer them in the same manner.

Likewise, remember how *Nehemiah* treated these merchants that violated the Sabbath, *Neh. xiii. 19.* *When it began to be dark before the Sabbath, I commanded the gates to be shut, and charged that they should*

62 DIRECT. VII. Of Sequestering

not be opened till after the Sabbath ; and some of my servants I set at the gates. Do so with your worldly affairs, shut up the gates of your hearts against them, and let them not be opened till all the duties of the solemn occasion be ended. Perhaps, like the *merchants*, they will be hovering about the *gate* for entrance : and therefore set *conscience* to watch at the gate, testify against them, rebuke and threaten them as *Nehemiah* did. Let thy spirit in a holy indignation rise against them, check and chase them from you, as coming most unseasonably to the hurt and prejudice of thy precious soul.

As our Saviour says about prayer, *Matth. vi. 6. Enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut the door, pray :* so may I say concerning preparation for the sacrament, enter into thy closet, and, when thou hast shut thy door, prepare thyself by meditation, self-examination, and prayer ; and especially shut the doors of thy heart against secular cares and earthly thoughts about thy business, and then set upon the work. The work is so weighty, that it requires all thy thoughts to be employed about it : it concerns you to put your soul in the same order and state, as if God were calling you to surrender it to him by death ; and, if you be not ready to die, neither are you to receive the sacrament. All communicants should be in such a posture, as our Lord directs, *Luke xii. 35, 36. Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning ; and ye yourselves lik unto men that wait for their Lord,—that when he cometh and knocketh, you may open to him immediately* Now, if your hearts be 'incumbred with worldly things, you cannot be in case to answer this direction : you cannot be in a fit attentive posture to meet with, and wait upon, the master of the feast. 'Communicant, wouldst thou have this ordinance comfortable ? Say then sometime before it, farewell my wife and children, friends and secular concerns abide you here at the foot of the mount : be hush-

and mortified, all irregular passions and affections; you are a clog to my soul, I have something else to do than attend you.

It is most lamentable to consider how many come to the sacrament in such an unprepared manner. Many are in their journies when they sit down at the Lord's table: many, Egyptian-like, are environed with a *swarm of flies*, wandering and earthly thoughts; many bring their *servants and asses* to the very mount of sacrifice; many leave the Lord's work in the very middle, to meet with their *Samballets* and *Geshems*: they open the gates on the very sacrament-day to their merchants: nay, the world is both in their hearts and mouths about this solemn occasion.

If we should ask the question at many communicants, which our Lord asked the two disciples he overtook going to *Emmaus*, *Luke xxiv. 17. What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk by the way?* What manner of conference and communications were these ye had together, when ye went home from the preparation-sermons? Nay, these ye had the very morning as ye walked together to the church to receive the sacrament? How ashamed would many communicants be to tell what past amongst them! There are many who could not answer with these two disciples, *v. 19 concerning Jesus of Nazareth*; we were talking concerning a crucified Jesus, our lovely redeemer; concerning the advantage of meeting with him in the sacrament, and the preparation needful for that end. Nay, it is to be feared, the answer of many would be, if they should be ingenuous, we were talking about our corn, cattle, merchandise, families, relations, &c. these things, alas, many bring in their mouths to the very church doors. But should we search more narrowly, and propose another question; *What manner of thoughts were these you entertained last night, or that morning, before the sacrament?*

Oh,

64 DIRECT. VIII. Concerning

Oh, the world would cry, *fy and shame* on thoughts of many if they were known. Well member it, our all-seeing Lord knows them all, you may expect he will *answer you according to idols of your hearts*. O purge your hearts from thoughts, and sequester yourselves from worldly sinels, if you would rightly prepare for this nance, and profit in partaking of it.

D I R E C T I O N. VIII.

Set some time apart for the work of Examination before you approach to the Table.

THis is a duty indispensibly necessary unto thy partaking, 1 Cor. xi. 28. *But let a examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread drink of that cup.* The word which the apostle useth here, *δοκιμαζέτω*, signifies *a diligent and row search* into the nature and properties of a t as a goldsmith proves the goodness of his metal lies in a close and free communing with our hearts, by sitting our souls before the tribuna conscience, and bringing our state and action be tried there by the rule of God's word. *Seamination* is a reflex act of the mind, whereby we our eyes backward, and take a view of our t life; and also inward, in order to ransack the of our hearts, and the principles and scope o actions, by putting such questions to ourselv these, *What have we been doing? Wherein have s fended? What are we doing now? Where am I, whither do I design to go? What shall I do to be sa Wherewithall shall I appear before the Lord?* Tt ty supposes a serious pause of the soul, an arr of the thoughts, and an awakening of our p and faculties to be attentive in this work, tha

proceed with all calmness and serenity, serious-
deliberation in a matter so important, that we
find out the truth of our state, the sincerity of
our performances, the corruptions of our hearts, and
the necessities of our lives. And this must be an *exact*
impartial search. A general survey of ourselves
will suffice to discover things as they really are ;
but our own hearts are very deceitful, and
will impose upon us in this matter : therefore we
must be very faithful and particular in our examination
of the sacrament, and not sit in generals, or con-
sol ourselves with a superficial enquiry. Some at such
a season act like Nebuchadnezzar, *Dan. ii. 3, 5. I*
 dreamed a dream, (says he) but the thing is gone
 : so say some, I have sinned, I have some short-
 comings, but I can tell wherein, when put to it.
If you would deal faithfully in this work, you must
withdraw from the world, and summon yourselves to the
aid of your own consciences, accuse yourselves plainly,
and examine yourselves impartially by the laws of Hea-
ven, as they are signified in the holy scriptures. And, if ye
have a just sentence pronounced concerning
your state and ways, then you must in the first
place look up to God for light, direction and assist-
ance, and then you must excite and awake consci-
ence to do its office, and to speak and judge for God :
as if a judge be on the bench, yet if he be *deaf*,
or *asleep*, he cannot judge. Conscience then must
be stirred up, and charged to act faithfully ; and you
must pray to God for a lively and tender consci-
ence that will give just and impartial judgment.
A conscience that *hears nothing*, a *dumb* con-
science that *speaks nothing*, a *sleepy* conscience that *feels*
nothing, is the greatest plague in the world. But O it
is great mercy to have a waking and tender con-
science, that will faithfully do its office in the duty
of self-examination, especially before a sacrament.

This

This duty is absolutely necessary ; for without it cannot know how it is with us, we cannot know our plagues and miseries, our defects and necessities, and, till such time as we know these, we will neither value nor apply the remedy provided for us in the sacrament. Nay, we will be ready to mistake our condition, and think we are in a good state, though we have true grace, when really we have it not. There is much *counterfeit* grace in the world, and many are deceived therewith : yea, there is no grace but what hath its counterfeit. What did Moses for time, but the Egyptian sorcerers did the like ? Did Moses turn the waters into blood ? So did they. Did Moses bring frogs on the land ? So did they. And the magicians blood and frogs seemed as real, as these produced by Moses ; and yet they were nothing but counterfeits and external appearances. So there is nothing a *true Christian* hath or can do, but Hypocrites may have and do the same as to outward appearance. Therefore it is necessary we bring our graces and duties to be weighed in the balance of the sanctuary.

O communicants, would you know how matters are with you now, and how it is like to fare with you for ever ? Would you have your hearts affected with your condition, and made acquainted with Jesus Christ ? Would ye have a visit from Christ at his table ? Would you have grace quickened, and your wants supplied ? Would you be worthy receivers, and prevent your eating and drinking your own damnation ? Then examine yourselves before ye approach. Many a Christian can declare, that the time of their searching themselves in their younger years, in order to prepare for the Lord's table, was the very time their hearts were first engaged to Jesus Christ and serious godliness. O wherefore is it that there are so many dead and formal communicants ? Why so many hard hearted and impenitent sinners, who could never yet be brought to mourn for their sins, or turn from them

them to God and holiness? The reason is plain from God's word, *Jer.* viii. 6. *Lam.* iii. 43. *Psal.* cxix. 59. They are strangers to the duty of self-examination.

If you neglect to examine yourselves, remember you have to do with an all-seeing and heart-searching God, who will not fail to examine and find out every careless and unworthy communicant, to his utter shame and confusion. Christ, whose eyes are as *as a flame of fire*, will certainly come in and see the guests; and, when he comes, he will look narrowly upon them: and tho' the house be full of guests, he will spy out *one man that wants a wedding garment*, *Mat.* xxii. 11. In a great crowd or multitude, one single man might think to sculk and not be found out; but we see that not one man can escape his piercing eye; far less then can *forty, fifty* or an *hundred* unworthy communicants think to escape in one of our congregations. Again, remember what was the fate of the man that came to the feast without the wedding-garment. In the first place, we see our Lord not only spied and singled him out, but he examined him also. The man had come without examining himself before-hand, whether he had this wedding-garment or no; but God smartly examined him. So that we see, these who will not be at the pains and trouble to examine themselves, God will examine them to purpose: yea, it will be such an examination, as the chief Captain commanded Paul to be examined with, *Acts.* xxii. 24. viz. that he should be *examined by scourging*. Every question and interrogatory that God will put to a sinner, or an unworthy communicant, will have a lash or sting alongit with it. What a *scourging question* did he put to that man, *Mat.* xxii. 12. *Friend how camest thou in hither, not having a wedding-garment?* It was so sharp, it drew blood of his conscience: nay it stunned and confounded him, for it is said, *He was speechless*. Friend says he, why? thou professest thyself to be a friend

of Christ, and dost associate thyself with his friends but in thy heart thou art an enemy to Christ, a traitor that cometh to stab him under the fifth rib: *therefore bind him hand and foot, and take him away, &c.* v. 13. In the mean time, the man is speechless, *Christ condemned, and self-condemned*; he had nothing to say against the justice of the sentence. The man that comes without a wedding garment on his back, shall not go without chains and fetters on his feet, his hands, yea, on his heart, his will, his conscience, and his whole soul. Better for the man to have examined himself, and so to have prevented this terrible examination and sentence.

God's questions to unworthy receivers will be non-plussing and confounding. Consider these stinging interrogatories, *Isa. i. 12. Who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts?* *Psal. l. 16. What hast thou to do to take my covenant in thy mouth?* *Jer. vii. 9, 10. Will ye steal, murder, commit adultery, and walk after other gods, and come and stand before me in this house?* These be scourging examinations, that fetch blood at every stroke; and you may look for it, that God will come and examine thee thus, either by an awakened conscience in this life, or at a dying hour, or as soon as thou enterest into eternity: *And who may abide the day of his coming?* Now, the way to prevent such an examination, is to examine yourselves, for, *if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.* David did not fear God's examination, when he had examined himself sincerely before-hand; nay, with a humble confidence he doth appeal to God to search him, *Psal. cxxxix. 23, 24. Search me, O God, and know my heart, try me, &c.* Wouldst thou prevent the terror of God's search, then put searching questions to yourself before-hand, and see how matters are with your soul. It is better to have conscience awakened to search thee now, than to have it awakened in hell, where there is no place for repentance.

This is a duty incumbent, not only on natural and unrenewed men, and upon these who were not at the Lord's table before, but even upon the best of men, and these who have communicate frequently. We can never be too sure about our souls estate; besides, we daily contract new guilt, are liable to new decays, new wants, new burdens and grievances: and therefore the best have need to examine themselves every time they repair to this holy feast, but much more they who were never there before.

Now there are several things you ought to enquire into at such a time. 1. The state and condition of your souls. 2. Your sins and shortcomings. 3. Your wants and necessities. 4. Your ends and designs. 5. Your graces and qualifications.

I have discoursed all these points very fully in my *Sacramental Gatechism*, from page 117. to page 210. [first edit.] to which the reader is referred. Some few things more I shall add here.

I. *Of the examination of our State.*

Seeing this holy feast belongs only to the children of God, and these that are strangers have no right to it, it highly concerns all that design to approach to the Lord's table to examine what state they are in. As the Lord cried to Adam in the garden, Adam where art thou? So do thou cry to thy soul, O my soul, where art thou? Art thou in the broad way, or in the narrow? Whether art thou in Satan's or in Christ's camp? Whether under a covenant of works, or a covenant of grace; under a cloud of wrath, or a banner of love? In a special manner, there are two important questions that every communicant should much think upon; *Whose am I?* and, *whom serve I?* Happy is the man that can answer both these questions with Paul, *Acts xxvii. 23. It is God, whose I am, and whom I serve.* It is not the Devil, it is not the world, it is not my lusts; but God, whose I am, and whom

70 DIRECT. VIII. Concerning

I serve. Surely Paul in this condition, tho' a despised prisoner, was happier than Cesar himself whose bar he was then going. Alas, it is to be feared, there are many communicants, if they should answer the foresaid questions truly, might say, not God, but the Devil, or the world, or fleshly whole. I am, and whom I serve. *Oh, Lord, pity, and open their eyes, to see what woful masters and service they are engaged into, and deliver them speedily from their bondage.*

Look then to yourselves, examine your state, see if you be among these who have a right to sacred meal. Have you a right to these charact

I. Are you Priests to God? Under the law was not lawful for any to eat of the shew-bread but priests, *Mark ii. 26.* so, under the gospel, none right to eat of this consecrated bread but these pertain to the *spiritual priesthood*. Try then if you priests to God. 1. Are you let apart and dedicated to God, by your own consent and voluntary resolution? 2. Are you related to the great high priest of the church, Jesus Christ, and do you pertain to his family? 3. Are you consecrated to God, by being washed in Christ's blood? *Rev. i. 5. 6. He hath washed us, and washed us in his blood, and hath made priests unto God.* 4. Do you offer up to God spiritual sacrifices of prayer and praises? *Heb. xiii. 5.* Do you present the sacrifice of Christ's blood and merits in the hand of faith to divine justice, whenever you find yourselves accused by the law, or challenged by conscience? Well then, if you have the marks of priests, it is lawful for you to come and eat of this holy shew-bread.

II. Are you members of God's family and household? then you have a right to this precious food for Christ's flesh and blood in the sacrament the food that God provides for those of his household; not for strangers and foreigners, *for dogs or profane persons, Mat. xv. 26. It is*

test, (saith our Lord) *to take the childrens bread, and to cast it to dogs.* Are you children of the family? then may you eat of the household-provision. But, Ah, may some say, how shall we be numbered among the children? Have ye faith in a redeemer? Then are ye among the children, *Gal. iii. 26. Ye are all the children of God, by faith in Christ Jesus.* Are ye born in his house? Is there a saving change wrought upon you? Have you the natures of children? Are ye friends of Christ, and sincere well-wishers to him, his family and interest in the world? Then you have right to the childrens bread.

III. Observe the characters of these who were admitted to eat of the passover in Ezra's time, *Ezra vi. 21. And the children of Israel who were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated themselves from the filthiness of the Heathen of the land, to seek the Lord God of Israel, did eat.* Now, there are three characters of these ancient partakers mentioned;

1. They were such of the Israelites as were come out of captivity; for, while they were captives in Babylon, they did not eat the passover. Well, try yourselves if you be among Christ's ransom'd captives; delivered from the bondage of Satan, the reigning power of sin, and captivity of your lusts.

2. They were such as had separated themselves from the filthiness of the heathen, viz. Swearing, whoring, drunkenness, profanation of the Lord's day &c. These things are the filthiness of the heathens. Examine, if you be separated from all these abominations; not only from the practice, but even from the love of them.

3. They were such as designed sincerely to seek the Lord God of Israel. Well can you say, it is the great aim of your soul in approaching to the Lord's table to seek the Lord and maker of the feast? It is not the outward ordinance, but a gracious meeting with the God of ordinances, that your soul thirsts for? When you may come and eat of the gospel-passover.

72 DIRECT. VIII. Concerning

By these and such like characters, let c
ants examine what state they are in, before t
venture to this holy table. This is a feast for
friends to eat of, *Gals. v. 1.* And, if enemies
themselves in among them, it is at their hig
ril. This ordinance supposes you to be wit
covenant which it doth seal; for these who a
the covenant have nothing to do with the sea
It supposes you to have something of that
life which it doth sustain and nourish; so th
who are dead in sin, have no right to meddle
Uncircumcised persons were not to eat of the p
so neither are unrenewed persons to eat of the
Supper. You must be *born* before you can e
must be *united* to Christ before you can feed
you cannot receive juice or sap from the v
cept you be a branch in it. It very much
you then at such a time to enquire narrowly
state of your souls; and, in order to attain
discovery thereof; you ought to put plain
ticular questions to yourselves, and charge yo
sciences as in the presence of God to give
ingenious answers thereto. And, for inst
what answer you can give to these question
ing.

Quest. 1. Have I ever been spiritually inl
and got my eyes opened to see the deprav
my nature, and the sinfulness of my heart,
and that I am all as an unclean thing before

Quest. 2. Have I been truly convinced and m
sible of the exceeding evil that is in sin? Is m
touched with a deep remorse for it, and bro
lothe it, and willingly to forsake every kno
Was I ever brought the length, even to be
to be loosed from this body of flesh, that I
freed from the body of sin?

Quest. 3. Have I been brought to see my abso
of Christ to save me from sin and wrath, to l
unto God, and to give me grace and glory

such beauty, and tasted such sweetness in that he is truly precious to me, and altogether in my esteem, so that I would willingly th all things for him ?

1. 4. *Have I a covenant-relation to and interest as mine ?* Have I made choice of him as my portion, and have I resigned and given up to him ? Can I say, I am thine, Lord, and all both body and soul ? Are my *eyes* the Lord's, old his wondrous works ? Are my *ears* his, his heavenly word ? Are my *taste* and *smell* relish his surpassing sweetness in the creatures ? *tongue* his, to proclaim and triumph in his

Are my *hands* his, to work what is good, help his people ? Are my *feet* his, to walk in his ? Is my *understanding* his, to know his and contemplate his perfections ? Is my *memory* to treasure up his counsels and promises ? Is *science* his, for a deputy, to accuse or excuse him ? Is my *will* his, to chuse or refuse according to his pleasure ? Is my *grief* his, to mourn it is offensive to him ? Is my *hatred* his, to avoid and flee from what is hateful to him ? Are my *desires* his, to long and pant for his presence ? my *affections* his, to embrace him ? my *delight* his, to acquiesce and contentedly in him ?

1. 5. *Is sin in some measure mortified in me ?* Do I feel weaker, or have I more strength to resist it formerly ? Is it now my grief and burden to sin, and stirring in my heart ?

1. 6. *Doth the interest of God my Creator and Father prevail in my heart above the interest of the world or of the flesh ?* Do I seek chiefly, and all things, the kingdom of God and his righteousness ? Do I prefer Jerusalem above my chief joy ? If you thus examine yourselves, and compare with your own hearts in secret, you may, by the blessing of God, come to find out the truth, concerning your spiritual state and condition.

Obj.

Obj. *But may we not mistake in examining our state? Do not we see the most part of men presuming that their state is safe and good, and having little doubt of their right to the childrens bread?*

Ans. 1st, There are many, we need make no great question anent their state; such as the grossly *ignorant*, who know not the misery of a natural state, nor their need of Christ; and the openly *profane*, who go on in the broad way of swearing, lying, drunkenness, neglect of prayer, &c. He that runs may read their character, that they are Christless and unconverted: whoever they be that are in this state, and go on in it, they are unfit for this ordinance, they are not invited guests, they *have no part nor lot in this matter*. Ignorant persons cannot examine themselves, nor discern the Lord's body; *profane* persons mock God, when they pretend to seal a covenant with him: and, if they thrust themselves upon this table, they affront Christ, and seal their own condemnation. We would reckon it a lothsome sight to see some dead corps, or men full of plague-sores sit down beside us at our tables: and, do you think that a living and holy God can look with pleasure upon dead sinners, or these with the running ulcers of swearing, drunkenness, &c. sitting at his holy table? Let all such stand off; for they will find *poison in the bread, and death in the cup*, and go away worse than they came. This is not a *converting*, but a *confirming ordinance* in its own nature, and therefore doth suppose that they are converted, and in Christ, who come to it.

2. There are others who come the length of a form and profession of religion, that yet are in a bad state; and if they would allow themselves the free use of their reason, and compare their case with the word, they might easily perceive the badness of their condition. Upon a small search they might discover, that tho' they perform some duties, yet it is *not for the glory of God, but to be seen of men*, or

isfy a natural conscience; they rest upon their
 and make a Saviour of them: and tho' they
 hear, or pray, yet they never notice heart-
 ; they love the world more than God, and
be things of the flesh more than the things of the
 ; they are careless about secret prayer, and
 themselves in known sin: they suffer pride,
 usness, malice, revenge, and other lusts to
 in their hearts, without resisting them, or
 ing for them: and surely these are black marks
 Christless state. And if ye would set up a tri-
 in your own breasts, and hear what God's
 and your own consciences would conclude con-
 g your condition, you would find yourselves
 I among the unclean, and such as have no
 to the childrens bread, while you remain in
 present state: but, alas, how many such do
 pon this solemn ordinance, without any heart-
 , or acquaintance with themselves! They trust
 in outward form, and hence flatter themselves
 they are safe enough; and so, like the *foolish vir-*
 they slumber away their time, still dreaming
 even and happiness; and nothing that God's
 or ministers do say will undeceive them, till
y at midnight awaken them; and behold then,
 they open their eyes, they meet with an enter-
 disappointment: when they thought of nothing
 en gates at the first knock, behold the draw-
 of mercy is taken up, and the gates of hea-
 it in, and they hear nothing but that terrible
Depart from me, I know you not. O that he who
with Jerusalem with candles, and knows the
 would undeceive you and awaken you in time!
 There are others who are really in a good estate,
 he evidences of it are not so clear to them;
 raises many fogs and mists to obscure the sight
 ce, and the saving change that the spirit of
 hath wrought in their soul. Besides what I
 have

have formerly said, I shall add these few marks to questions more, whereby you may discern it ;

1. *Have you got new discoveries of things which ye had not before ?* Tho' perhaps ye cannot tell exactly the time, manner and steps of the change ; yet can ye say with the *blind man*, John ix. 25. *One thing I know, that whereas once I was blind, now I see.* ' Once I saw little evil in sin, but now I see it exceeding vile and damnable : once I thought there was some good thing in me, but now I see my heart is deceitful and desperately wicked, and swarming full of base lusts : once I slighted heart-holiness, but now I see it to be most beautiful and necessary : once I saw little need of Christ, but now I see he is more necessary to my soul, than meat and drink to my body : once I saw a little beauty in Christ, but now I see him to be the chiefest among *ten thousands*, nay, among *all the thousands* in the world.' Then to be sure there is a change wrought ; tho' ye were once darkness, yet now are ye light in the Lord.

2. *What are these things ye are mostly taken up and concerned about ?* Can you say, once it was my question, *What shall I eat, what shall I drink, and wherewithal shall I be clothed ?* But now my great question is, *What shall I do to be saved ?* Once my main care was to secure and increase my temporal enjoyments ; but now it is to lay up my treasure in heaven, and clear up my evidences for it : once the world and temporal things were my uptaking business ; but now my *Saviour, my soul, and eternity*, are my chief concerns, and ly nearest to my heart.

3. How stand your hearts toward *secret and spiritual duties*, and towards *secret and spiritual sin* ?
1. As for the *first*, do ye earnestly desire and study patience under affliction, meekness under injuries, and contentment with your lot and condition ? Do you study humility and lowliness of mind, and de-
fire

ave pride brought down, that you may still be in your own eyes? Are ye delighted with se-
 murning for sin? Are ye desirous of intimate
 with God by secret prayer and meditation? If
 ever grace is wrought in the heart, it bends
 God, and centers in him. It is the voice
 y first cry of the new creature in the soul,
 xiii. 28. *It is good for me to draw nigh to God.*
 Is to God is the mean of its livelihood and
 ce. This is given as the mark of Paul's
Acts ix. 11. Beho'd he prayeth. The spirit
 is never a dumb spirit, *Zech. xii. 10. Gal.*
 But if thou art a stranger to converse with
 secret duties, it is a sad sign of thy estrange-
 a saving change upon thy soul.

ow stand you affected to *secret and spiritual*
 re you grieved for your pride, ambition,
 unbelief, atheistical thoughts, backwardness
&c. Do ye feel the stirrings of indwelling
 on and heart-lusts, and earnestly strive against
 Doth the eye of God, or the love of Christ,
 you as much from secret sins as from open
 sions? Do you abhor the temptations to
 start at the first appearance thereof, like
Gen. xxvi. How can I do this great wickedness,
against God?

*Alas, I am a poor, dark, confused creature; I
 what to make of my case; I would sometimes
 claim to some of the foresaid marks, but pre-
 am beat off, and all is darkned to me: for, when
 to consider narrowly, I cannot say that I have a
 love to Christ, or that I ever rightly closed with
 faith; I know little of a work of grace in my
 I cannot take up the beauty of Christ and of ho-*

I pity these poor trembling and doubting souls,
 not attain to any light or clearness about
 addition; who yet are labouring for it, and
 give all the world to obtain it: and tho' in
 a time they dare not renounce all hope, yet
 they

78 DIRECT. VIII. *Concerning*

they can see no solid ground to build upon, and are often tempted to give over all further endeavours.

To such I would say, that you ought to wait on God, and hold on in the way of duty to your live end, whatever discouragements you meet with there in; God in his own time will let you know, that your labour is not in vain. In the mean time, for thy comfort, I would ask thee some few questions;

1. Thou sayest, thou hast no love to Christ, no hast thou closed with him by faith. But, *Is love to Christ* that which thou wouldst fainest have of any thing in the world? Is it thy greatest grief, so that sometimes it forceth tears from thine eyes, that thou canst not get thy wretched heart to love him. Then, to be sure, thou art not destitute of love to him. Hast thou not so much love to him, as make every thing that bears his image amiable in thine eyes? You are fear'd you love him not; but, can you say there is nothing in all the world would please you so much as one ray or love-blink of his countenance? And tho' he should never own you; yet you resolve to lie all your days at his feet, and look up to him, and to none other for salvation: then be of good cheer, poor soul, for these are comfortable degrees of faith and love.

2. What is the *object* in all the world that thy restless heart is most pointing out after? Canst thou say, if thy heart deceive thee not, it is an *interest in Christ, communion with God, and love to his ways*; and the obtaining of these would yield thee more content than all the gold of Ophir? Then to be sure, there is true grace wrought in thee. There are many true diamonds that are but like sparks in respect of bigger stones, yet these are as true as the other. Every degree of grace is grace; and *sincere desires after grace, are certainly true grace.*

3. Upon what is it that you spend the strength of your prayers, and what are you most earnest for? Is it (*O doubting soul!*) for the death of sin, the re-

more

removal of heart-plagues the curing of heart-wanderings, heart-deadness and backwardness to duty? Again, dost thou spend another great part of thy prayers for the increase and lively exercise of grace, and for the actings of faith and love? Then this is a sure mark of the Spirit's work in thy soul; for, if thou saw not the evil of sin and beauty of grace, thou wouldst not spend the strength of thy prayers for killing sin, and quickning grace in thy soul.

But, *lastly*, O doubting soul, if thou canst not win to clearness, by poring on the marks of grace and faith (as indeed sometimes doubting believers cannot, since there is no mark that can be given, but a *scrupulous conscience* will find a back-door) then try another way, endeavour to act faith in a *direct* manner upon Jesus Christ; for many times a believer will sooner come to a clearness of his interest by the *direct* acts of faith, than by the *reflex* acts. Therefore, if thou canst not see faith in thy soul, then presently flee to Christ, and lay hold upon the offer and promise of life, as if thou hadst never done it before: run as a malefactor to the city of refuge for protection, as if you had never fled thither before: go as a wounded man to the physician for a plaster to thy wounds, as if you had never got one applied before. Go transact and covenant with God in Christ, as if you had never essayed any thing like it before; for, whatever you have been, Christ still tenders himself to you to be your Saviour, and you cannot possibly be so willing to accept of him as he is to accept of you. Try this method, and there is good ground to hope that light will break up, and fears vanish; and so you may with comfort come to this sealing ordinance.

II. Of the Examination of our Sins.

Examine yourselves of your *sins* and shortcomings; take an account of your debts, and see how great

great they are : put the question to yourselves, which the unjust steward put to his Lord's debtors, *How much owest thou to my Lord?* And see that ye tell the truth, and do not for a *hundred* write down *fifty*, as many a false conscience doth : but deal truly and ingenuously, for an all-seeing God is looking on. Do as the *Jews*, who, before the celebration of the *passover*, searched their houses for leaven very narrowly ; they lighted candles, and sought every corner and hole therein ; and, when they found it, they threw it away with detestation. Some think it is with allusion to this custom, that the Lord is said to *search Jerusalem with candles*, Zeph. i. 12. In like manner you must narrowly search every corner of your hearts for the leaven of pride, avarice, malice and hypocrisy, 1 Cor. v. 7, 8. The iniquities of wicked men will find them out, but good men will find out their iniquities. Now, if ye will find them out, ye must set time apart, and convene your souls before God and conscience, and compare your hearts and lives with God's word, and the rule of his commandments. Look back upon your actions, recal the passages of your lives, and remember your faults before the Lord. If you would have your repentance full, ye must endeavour to take a full and particular view of your sins, both *original and actual*, of *omission and commission*, of *youth and riper age*, of *purpose and of practice*, of *heart and of life*. View your sins both *secret and open*, against *first and second table* ; consider how ye have wronged *God, your neighbour and yourselves* ; how ye have transgressed every commandment, either in *thoughts, words or deeds* : think upon the *lusts of your hearts*, the *sins of your tongues*, and *outbreakings of your lives*. Particularly, search out your predominant and beloved sins, and also the heinous circumstances and aggravations of your sins ; and forget not to examine yourselves concerning the breach of former vows, and the guilt contracted since the last sacrament. Let

no wound or sore be concealed or skinned over, but search them all to the bottom, if you would have them perfectly cured. Let it not satisfy you to ask conscience in an overly way concerning the foresaid sins, but wait for an answer, nay, urge it to give it, and put it hard to it.

III. *Of the Examination of our Wants.*

Examine your *wants* and *necessities*, and come sensible of them to this ordinance, where ye may find all needful supplies treasured up in Christ's fulness, which is here exhibited : search out your defects and needs, and come to Christ with them. Are you polluted, heavy loaden, and under bonds and terror ? Do you see yourselves blind, naked, lame, sick or wounded ? Come sensible of thy miseries, O sinner, to Christ, who has a broad plaister for every sore. Dost thou find thy graces weak ? Doth thy faith shake, thy hope stagger, thy love decline, thy holy desires abate ? Dost thou want wisdom, sincerity, self-denial, meekness, humility or brokenness of heart ? Then come sensible of these defects to Christ for new supplies and reinforcements. Do you want a sight of your interest in Christ, a seal of your pardon, clear and unclouded evidences of grace, a view of the King's face, or strength to vanquish your lusts ? Nay, are you trysted with bodily wants and infirmities, crosses and losses, and many outward pressures and afflictions ? Then come with a due sense of all these wants and burdens upon your spirits to Jesus Christ, and cast them all upon him. In this ordinance Christ sets himself upon a *throne of grace*, with a sceptre of mercy in his hand, and waits to hear his people's complaints and petitions. A feasting time is a time of granting requests ; see then that ye be ready to present yours at his feast. Christ here saith to thee as the King did to Esther at the banquet of wine, *Esth. v. What is thy petition ?* and

82 DIRECT. VIII. Concerning

what is thy request? and it shall be granted. Or, as he said to the blind men, *Matth. xx. 23 will ye that I shall do unto you?* Be ready wit to answer, *Lord, that our eyes may be opene* *Lord, that our hearts may be softened; Lord* such a weak grace may be cherish'd, that such a lust may be vanish'd, that such a plague may moved, &c.

IV. Of the Examination of our En

Examine your *ends and designs* in approach the Lord's table. Christ examines the people in going to hear John, *Matth. xi. 7. What went for to see?* Much more ought we to examine o in going to the Lord's table. See that it be observe the fashion of the country where yo or to get a name, and be the better thought ministers, friends or neighbours, or to make ment for your sins, as some ignorant persons us do apprehend, who rest upon the bare or and outward signs and elements for pardon sification, without looking to Christ for it alas, many content themselves with Elijah's without asking for the God of Elijah; give th shell, they ask not for the kernel: let the their communion (as they call it) tho' it re nothing but a bit of bread and a sip of win think all is well, their sins are pardoned, t sure of heaven, they are ready to die, the d have no power over them; and so they use thi men as a *charm*, being ignorant of the true e uses of it.

Question. *What are these ends and designs u to have in our approaches to this sacred table?*

Answer. It is of great consequence to be w strusted hereof, and to try ourselves diligentl cerning them. Examine then,

(1.) If it be your design sincerely to give obedience to our Lord and Saviour's call. Can ye say, that is authority hath a powerful influence upon you in his matter, and ye dare not slight it? and that ye annot think of neglecting Christ's *dying charge*, and he *command* he hath left behind him to his disciples, to solemnize and celebrate the *memorial of his dying* we?

(2.) Is it your design to *shew forth Christ's death*? This should be your great business in this ordinance, 1 Cor. xi. 25, 26. You are to shew forth and announce Christ's death three ways;

1. With respect to *your selves*, you are by this sacrament to give a lively representation to your mind of Christ's death, and keep up a fresh remembrance of his *sufferings* and *dying love*, and of the great *propitiatory sacrifice* he offered for you upon the *cross*, and the *great things* he hath thereby purchased for you; and hereby you are to raise your *faith* and *hope* in a *crucified Saviour*.

2. With respect to the *world*, you are hereby to testify your respect to a *crucified Christ*, and that ye publicly own yourselves to be his disciples; and are not ashamed of a *crucified Jesus*, or his *ignominious death*, but glory in it, as the *wisdom of God*, and *power of God*; and count it your *honour* to be his *followers*. As also, ye declare, that ye look to his *death* and *merits* as the only *hope of your salvation*, and reject all other Saviours besides him.

3. With respect to *God*, and that two ways; 1. Shew forth Christ's death to a *just and sin-revenging God*, in a way of *faith* and *prayer*: present and plead his *sacrifice*, as a *screen* and *defence* against the *word of Justice*, the *wrath of God*, and *curse of the law*; plead it as the ground of all your hopes and *asures*. 2. Shew it forth to a *good God*, in a way of *thanksgiving* and *praise*. Praise God for such a *glorious Redeemer*, and such an *excellent sacrifice*: bless him that sent him, and bless him that came. *Thankf-*

giving to God is a special design of this ordinance, and upon this account it is called the *Eucharist* or *Thanksgiving*. Here it is we should celebrate the praises of our Redeemer, who came from a *throne* to a *dunghill*, yea, from the *height of glory* to the *depth of misery*, to save us from perishing eternally.

(3.) Is it your design to renew and seal a *covenant with god in Christ*, ratify your *baptismal vows*, and solemnly bind yourselves to be the *Lord's people*? All believers here come to get God's seal of his *covenant* for confirming their right to the *benefits* of it; so also they are so to seal their *covenant-engagements*, to thank God for their God, accept of Christ for their Prince and Saviour, give up themselves to him, renounce sin and walk in the ways of gospel obedience. Now because many profess to covenant with God in this ordinance, who yet deal falsely with him, ye ought to be at great pains to try the sincerity of your hearts in this matter. And, for trial of it, see if you can say, that your wicked hearts are a greater burden to you than all the *crosses and troubles* you meet with in the world; and that ye are more desirous to be rid of *sin and heart-plagues*, than of any *affliction* whatsoever. Or, can ye say that you desire *heart-holiness* and further degrees of *grace, faith, love and brotherliness of heart for sin*, more than any *honours, profits or pleasures* this world can afford? Or, can ye say that the *world's best things* are in your eyes as *dust* or *nothing*, in comparison of *Christ and his righteousness*, and an *interest* secured therein? And, can ye say that ye are sensible of your *insufficiency and weakness*, to make or keep any *covenant with God*; and therefore ye are made to renounce all confidence in yourselves, and to say, *In the Lord only I have righteousness and strength*? Then these are good signs that ye are honest and sincere in the making of this *bargain* and are likely to be found stedfast in *God's covenant*.

(4.) Is it your design to draw near to God, to hold intimate communion and fellowship with Christ

this ordinance ? And, do you earnestly desire that *ye may sup with him and he with you* ? This table is instituted for the kindly correspondence of Christ and his people, and their mutual feasting one with another : for, as Christ here sets before you the *dainties and comforts of heaven*, and invites you to feast thereon ; so you are to set your *graces and affections* before him, and invite him to *come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits*. You are to come here, not only to receive the *tokens* of Christ's love to you, but also to give the *expressions* of your love to him : here there is a mutual communication of secrets betwixt Christ and his people.

(5.) Is it your design to get your manifold wants supplied out of Christ's fulness ? It is your earnest desire that this ordinance may be an effectual mean, thro' the blessing of God, for the weakning and killing of your sins and lusts, the nourishing and strengthening of your souls, the curing of your diseases and plagues, the increase and exercise of your graces ; particularly for strengthening your faith, inflaming your love, kindling your desires, quickning your hope, and renewing your repentance and resolutions against sin ?

Again, is it your design to get clearer evidences of your interest in Christ, the smiles of his face, and comforts of his spirit ? Would ye have a seal of your pardon, a display of the riches of free grace, a sight of the sun of righteousness, the *love of God shed abroad in your hearts*, and all your fears removed ? Would ye have at this feast furniture for your spiritual journey, support under affliction, strength against temptations, and preparation for suffering ? Would ye have a pledge and foretaste of heaven, and the eternal communion that is above ? Then these are good designs ; and, if you be sincere in them, you may expect welcome from the master of the feast.

V. Of the Examination of our Graces.

A fifth thing you must examine yourselves of, in order to prepare you for this *holy table*, is your *graces and qualifications*. Search diligently if you have these *Sacramental graces* requisite in *worthy communicants*; such as *knowledge, faith, love, repentance, hungering desires, and new obedience*.

I. We must examine our knowledge, and see if we have a competent understanding of the principles and grounds of Christianity, and of the nature, signification and use of the Lord's supper. Without this we cannot know God nor ourselves; we can neither know God's infinite justice and purity, our own natural corruption and misery, nor Jesus Christ our great help and remedy; the knowledge whereof is absolutely necessary to worthy communicating. In some churches in ancient times *infants and children* were admitted to the Lord's supper, and the Greek and Armenian churches do the same at this day: but we justly dissent from them in this practice, because it is necessary in order to our being fit and worthy partakers, that we *examine ourselves*, and *discern the Lord's body* in the sacrament, according to 1 Cor. xi. 28, 29. neither of which can be done by these that are not come to the years of understanding and discerning.

A man without knowledge is not in covenant with God, and therefore hath no right to partake of the seals of the covenant, Heb. viii. 10, 11. *This is the covenant I will make, &c. All shall know me from the least to the greatest.* So that these who know not God have no interest in this covenant, and consequently can have no title to its benefits, nor any gracious communion with God. Observe how the promise runs, Jer. xxiv. 7: *I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the Lord; and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.*

It is threatned as a heavy judgment, for persons to die without knowledge, *Joh xxxvi. 12. They shall die without knowledge*; it is as much as if it were threatned, they shall die in their sins, and perish for ever. Now if it be a sad case to die without knowledge, so is it to come to the sacrament without knowledge; for that which makes a man unfit to receive, makes him also unfit to communicate. No man is fit to partake in that case, which he is not fit to die in.

Neither children nor fools are fit to receive the Lord's Supper, because they are not capable to examine themselves and discern the Lord's body. Now, ignorant persons in God's account are both *children and fools*; so he reckons them, *Jer. iv. 22. For my people is foolish, they have not known me, they are children, they have no understanding.*

Under the law it was reckoned an abomination to offer that which was blind unto the Lord, *Levit. xxi. 22. Now, a blind offering, that hath the eyes darkened, is more abominable than a blind offering.*

Error or ignorance makes a man morally unclean unto God. When the *leprosy* affected the head, in the priest was ordered to pronounce the man *ritually unclean*; and exclude him from the camp of Israel; why? because *his plague was in his head, Levit. xxi. 44.* Every ignorant man has a plague in his mind, a plague of spiritual blindness and darkness, and many woful plagues in his heart; for without knowledge *the mind is not good* (whatever ignorant folk speak of their good hearts, and good meanings) it is full of earthliness, enmity and backwardness to what is good, *Prov. xix. 2. 1. Pet. i. 14.* Only then such unclean persons are not fit to come to the holy table of the Lord. It concerns us then to examine our knowledge before we approach. As the objects, properties and usefulness of this knowledge

DIRECT. VIII. *Concerning*

e, I refer the reader to *Sacram. Cat.* [*first*
165, &c.

Examine your faith, before you approach to
the Lord's table; for faith is absolutely necessary
without faith it is impossible to please God in any
other far less in this, where faith is so highly
valued and so much to be employed. He that would
eat of the body of Jesus Christ in the sacrament, must have an
eye to see Christ and his worth, a foot to come to
the table, a hand to lay hold on Christ, and a mouth
to receive him. All these are necessary in order to
eat of Christ at the Lord's supper. Now, faith
is necessary to the believing communicant. 1. It is
the eye of the soul, by which it sees Christ, *Isa. xlv.*
unto me and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth.
2. It is the foot whereby we come unto Christ, *John*
6. that cometh unto me shall never hunger;

reason he gives for it is, *for they are children in is no faith*. So that without faith you can't see in the sacrament; for, how can a man see a *l* or hidden face? Unbelief cuts a man off from *Rom. xi. 20. Because of unbelief they were broke*. And, how can a man, cut off from God, have communion with God?

ithout faith you can derive no virtue from Christ, benefit from this ordinance: for as a *rich Jewel* or you no good unless it be accepted, nor a *so-ry medicine* unless it be applied, nor a *deep well* out a bucket to draw with; so neither will Christ's blood or purchast salvation avail you, unless you faith to apply it to your souls. *The well is* said the woman to Christ, *and thou hast nothing* *rw with*. So may I say to thee, if faith be want-

Moses faith of God's kindness to *Israel, Deut. . 13. He made him suck honey out of the rock, oil out of the flinty rock*. Now, Christ is a rock yields all manner of necessities to believers, ho- and oil, sweetness and fatness, quickning and fort. But, how do they come by it from this? It is said, *he made him suck honey out of the*

There is no honey or oil to be had without ug, and there is no sucking without the mouth ith. He that hath faith can suck this honey and om Christ in the sacrament; but he that wants n suck nothing. Unbelievers then must have a icrament of it; for they cannot suck, tho' the ts be full. Nay, which is worse, unbelief lays ints on the virtue and healing power of Christ e sacrament: for we are told, *Mark vi. 5, 6. and there (i. e. in his own country) do no mighty* *because of their unbelief*. Why? Could any bind our redeemer's hands, or limit his migh- wer? No; but he lays down this order of ing, which he will not alter, *to put forth his y power in and unto these that believe, Eph. i. 19.*

So

So that unbelief doth enervate the force and operation of the sacrament.

Without faith you can neither prepare for this ordinance, nor partake of its virtue. Without faith you cannot *put on* the wedding garment, you cannot discern Christ through the elements, you cannot feel the print of the nails, you cannot flee to the city of refuge, you cannot *take hold* of the horns of the altar, nor grip to the plank of mercy to save thy perishing soul. And, what good can you get at the sacrament if you do none of these? Precious faith is the wing whereby the poor trembling dove doth fly to the window opened in the side of the ark; it is by this that it doth take shelter in the clefts of the rock. In a word, faith is the grace that puts life and vigour in a dead soul, it is the spring and *primum mobile* of all the other graces; it doth set *repentance, love, desire*, and all the rest on work: so that a man can do nothing at the Lord's table without faith, except it be to wound Christ, and bring wrath on himself.

You see then what need you have of *faith* at this ordinance, and to examine if it be true and not counterfeit. As Philip, examined the *eunuch* of his faith before he admitted him to the sacrament of baptism, Acts viii. 37. *Believest thou with all thine heart?* So should every man examine himself before the Lord's supper; *Do I believe with all mine heart?* Do I esteem Christ most precious? Doth my heart bleed for piercing him? Do I embrace him in all his offices, and say, he is *all my salvation, and all my desire*? Well, if thou canst truly say so, *thy faith will make thee whole*, and thou mayst expect a kind welcome at thy Saviour's table. The Lord has furnished you with abundance of marks in his word for the trial of your faith. See *Sacram. Cat.* [*first edit.*] p. 172, &c. Try your faith now; for you know *not* but your faith may come to a fiery trial, as did the martyrs faith of old: and how will you be able to

such a trial as that, if you never put it to a private trial? *If thou hast run with the* and they have wearied thee, how wilt thou con-
horses? How wilt thou abide a fiery trial, not endure a closet-trial? Men will not buy plowing, but they are desirous to put them
Luke xiv. 19. *I have bought five yoke of ox-* I go to prove them; and, will communicants
to such precious jewels as *faith, love, &c.* not desire to prove them, and especially at a
hen it is so highly requisite, and so very much on the doing it?

Try your *repentance* before you partake: for, a broken heart, you cannot expect to meet
broken Christ in the sacrament; but a broken
rite heart is a sacrifice he will not despise. You win tears, if you would reap in joy; for a wet
ae doth here prognosticate a sun-shiny and
l harvest. It was of water that Christ made
icest wine at the marriage-feast in Cana of Ga-
o the water of true repentance will produce the
wine of consolation in the sacrament. When
s brethren came to be sensible of their sin in
him, then it was, and not till then, that he
them a feast, and kindly entertained them at
le: so till such time as we be sensible of our
nd repent for piercing our redeemer, he will
st us, nor smile upon us at his table.

r, because there is much *counterfeit repentance*
world, go retire in secret, and put questions
urselfes concerning your repentance: say,
l a penitent in heart, and a secret mourner
in, when no eye sees me but God's? Do I
n for inward and secret sins, as well as for
ard and open sins? Do I mourn for the dis-
urs done to God by the sins of others, as well
my own? Am I troubled more for the c-
of sin, than for the evil of affliction? Am I
grieved for abusing the mercy and goodness

H

of

‘ of God, than for exposing myself to the sword of
 ‘ his justice? Do I cry with the penitent prodigal
 ‘ in my confessions, as in *Luke xv. 18. Father, I*
 ‘ *have sinned against heaven and before thee?* Alas, I
 ‘ have wronged a kind and loving father, whose good-
 ‘ ness towards me has been as the dropping dew : ah,
 ‘ I have pierced my compassionate redeemer, and cru-
 ‘ cified him over again by my sins ; and, what do I
 ‘ deserve at his hands ?’

Again, what are the *effects* and fruits of your re-
 pentance ? Doth it beget in you a vehement hatred
 and indignation against sin, and a watchfulness to
 prevent it ? Where-ever there is true repentance, there
 will be a hearty aversion to sin. As a *burnt child*
will dread the fire, so a Christian, who hath truly re-
 pented of sin, is so sensible of the weight of sin and
 the wrath of God, that he is resolved never more to
 touch these burning coals. David, who before his re-
 pentance had his conscience so hardened, that he could
 even drink the *blood of Uriah* ; yet after his repen-
 tance his conscience was so tender, that he refused so
 much as to drink of that *water* which had been but
 the occasion of hazarding mens lives.

And *lastly*, doth thy repentance work in thee a
 holy *revenge* against sin ? Dost thou look upon it as
 the enemy of God, the murderer of Christ, and de-
 stroyer of thy soul ; and, upon that account, that it
 doth not deserve to live ? It was Esau’s expression,
Gen. xxvii. 41. The days of mourning for my father
are at hand ; and then will I slay my brother Jacob.
 But say thou, O communicant, ‘ the days of mourn-
 ‘ ing for the death of my dear Saviour, and everlast-
 ‘ ing father, are come ; and now will I slay my most
 ‘ beloved lusts, now will I be revenged on them for
 ‘ seeking to rob me of my spiritual birth-right, and
 ‘ wrong me of my eternal blessing, and, which is
 ‘ worse, for actual crucifying of my glorious re-
 ‘ deemer. Shall sin be suffered to live in my soul
 ‘ that would not suffer my Saviour to live in it ?’

Id? Away with it, away with it, crucify it, ify it.' By such marks as these try the sincerity of your repentance.

for the trial of your love, desires, spiritual tes, new obedience, and other graces, seeing e no new thing here to add, I refer you to 1. Cat. [*first edit.*] p. 193, &c.

objections of doubting Christians, relative to the former doctrine answered.

1. **BY** what I have heard (may some say) I fear I am not fit nor prepared for this ordinance: and, it being a thing so dangerous to do it unpreparedly, I tremble and fear to go forward to the holy table.

C. 1. Did you always keep the fear of God in your souls, preparation-work would be less painful, and your approach to God less *frighiful* than now it is: when you might go to the Lord's table with honour and reverence, and slavish fear would not so haunt you. Did you keep more at a distance from God, and fear to do what God has *forbidden*, you would not so much fear to do what he hath *commanded*.

2. Tho' you be not so prepared for this ordinance as you desire, yet if you sincerely make conscience of preparation-work, and do your utmost to make yourself ready, you ought to go forward, in obedience to God's command, *do this in remembrance*. I know there are not a few exercised Christians brought to great straits betwixt a sense of their weakness, and the obligation of God's command, so that they know not what to do; their fears and disengagements are so great, they are like to be overruled with them. But let such mind the word of the Lord to the children of Israel, when they were at perplexity at the Red Sea, and their hearts

sinking for fear, *Exod. xiv. 15. And the Lord unto Moses, speak unto the children of Israel that they go forward.* 'Forward (might they say) and the deep before us; as good go backward to the Egyptians; stand still and let them come up and put us to sword, as go forward into the sea, and be drowned; surely the deep sea will have no mercy more than the Egyptians.' But, for all this, *J. to the children of Israel (saith the Lord) that they go forward.* Let them obey my commandment, trust me with their lives. Here is encouragement to the doubting believer, that in all sincerity and preparation for this ordinance, tho' he hath no doubts about his right to it, and great fears at the event of the duty: the Lord bids us speak such a man, that he go forward: let him obey God's commandment, and trust God for his through-going and success.

Obj. 2. *But, (saith another) none should come to this table, but they who are in a state of grace; I apprehend I have no grace, I cannot lay claim to any of the marks of grace before-mentioned, and particularly want faith in Jesus Christ; and, how shall I go to Lord's table?*

Ans. There may be true grace and true faith in the soul, sincere and acceptable before God, tho' yet degrees of it may be so small, and the operation it so weak, that it can hardly be discerned by others. Now, tho' you cannot lay claim to the foregoing marks, yet see if you can at least answer the following questions;

1st. Do you not see yourself undone and lost ever without Christ, and that none but Christ can save you, and you never resolve to look to any other?

2^{dly}, Are you not grieved for the sins that have undone you, and would as willingly be free of them as ever a sick man would be free of his sickness, a prisoner of his chains?

Do you not conscientiously practise whatever convinced to be your duty, and dare not otherwise you know it? Do ye not sincerely aim, searching the scriptures, mourning, me- and other duties?

As you dare not omit these duties, can you that you dare not rest in them, nor rely on because you see your prayers for pardon have pardon, and your tears for sin have need of being washed in the blood of Christ?

Do you unfeignedly desire Christ, and hunger for him and for his righteousness, as that only can be sufficient to cover the nakedness of souls? Are you willing to accept of him on his terms, willing that he should sanctify as well as bring you to obedience as well as to glory? Do you value Christ above all, and will choose him before all things? If so be whether you love him, yet tell me whether you would love him if you could? If you doubt whether you have already received him, yet tell me whether you are unfeignedly willing to receive him? Then come to some degrees of grace, some workings of the Holy Spirit in God's sight; and, if you cherish and improve them, in the use of God's appointed means they will increase.

3. *But (saith one) we are required to draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith; how can I be accepted, who have a heart full of doubts?*

1. The assurance of faith is indeed to be sought and laboured by all in their approaches to God, but it is not the attainment of every believer in his approaches to God: for there are some who have approached him with much fear, and yet have gone away with much comfort. *Mark. v. 32.* The woman with the bloody issue came *fearing and trembling, and lay down before Christ*: and yet Christ said to

her, *Ver. 34. Daughter, go in peace: she came to Christ in fear, and yet went away in peace.*

2. The best course we can take, under a burden of fears and perplexities, is to go with them to Jesus Christ for relief. David, when he was overwhelmed therewith, gets to the *rock that was higher than he*, Psal. lxi. 2. and on this rock he lays all his burdens, and founds all his hopes. O believer, your rock Christ is *higher than you, higher than all your enemies, higher than all your fears and temptations*: he is sufficiently able to overmatch them all: get yourselves to this strong rock, and shelter your souls in the clefts thereof.

Obj. 4. *But (saith another) I have little hope of meeting with Christ at his table: and, what should such a hopeless creature do there?*

Ans. 1st. It is indeed the duty of all believers to come to this ordinance with raised *hopes* and *expectations* of meeting with Christ; for ordinarily his *mercy is upon us according as we hope in him*, Psal. xxxiii. 22. Yet,

2^{ly}, A believer may sometimes meet with Christ when he has least hopes to find him: for Mary, when she met with Christ, *John xx. 15.* and supposed he had been the *gardner*, and had enquired of him as such for Christ, she had little hope; for, before he answered her, she turned herself from him, as thinking it wholly needless to stand talking with him about finding Christ; and this appears by her turning herself to him, as we are told she did, when he spake the word that gave her comfort. Christ called her by her name, Mary, and made himself known to her, just then when she had turned from him as hopeless of finding him. It is good then, O discouraged communicant, to be in the use of means, searching and trying yourself, and making preparation for this ordinance, however small your hopes may be of success: for a poor soul may sometimes find Christ, when he hath least hopes of doing so. *Or ever I was aware*

we (saith the spouse) *my soul made me like the chambers of Aminadab*, Cant. vi. 12.

DIRECTION IX.

time apart for deep Humiliation and Mourning for your Sins before you approach to the Lord's Table.

HAVING found out your sins by self-examination as before directed, you ought to be deeply grieved for them, and ingenuously confess them before the Lord in secret; and, that you may speed the better in this work, join *fasting* with your *humiliation*; for we are commanded to *turn to the Lord* (Joel 12.) *with fasting, with weeping, and with mourning.*

Fasting, so far as the state of the body and health will allow, is one of God's appointed means for removing that drowsiness and heaviness, that dulness and deadness of spirit, which we are otherways liable to; and also for bringing the body more in subjection to the soul, and fitting both for the better performance of holy duties, as meditation, prayer, reading, hearing, examining, judging and reforming ourselves. It tends to promote spiritual-mindedness, humble zeal, quicken prayer, and to wean the heart from the world; and the soul being hereby for a season taken off from the thoughts, cares and pleasures of this life, is the more disposed to be wholly intent and taken up in the work and special duties of the day. *Fasting* likeways carries in it somewhat of a holy revenge upon the flesh for its former excesses, which, in a sincere penitent, is acceptable to God, tho' it cannot make satisfaction to divine justice for the least sin. It doth also imply a deep sense of our guiltiness and ill-deservings before God, and a plain acknowledgment of our unworthiness of the

the least mercy, even of the *common necessary* life, and far less of the *heavenly manna* that God gives for his children in the sacrament. Now, is the humbled and self-condemning sinner that God pleased to lift up and comfort. But it is not enough that the *head be bowed down as a bulrush* for a while, that the outward man be humbled, or the body changed; *This is not the fast which God hath chosen*: the soul must be afflicted before the Lord, and the man inwardly troubled and cast down for offending God.

O communicant, believe it, and be firmly persuaded of it, that repentance and humiliation for sin is a most important and necessary work for thee before the sacrament. *Antinomians* do vilipend the doctrine of repentance, and say, It is no part of the *gospel*, that it is a *legal* duty, and not necessary to the obtaining of pardon. But, to shew you a little the excellency and necessity of this duty, consider that our Saviour, the great prophet of the church, doth teach it as one of the first and chief lessons of the *gospel*. When he sent *John Baptist* as the *forerunner* of the *gospel*, the *first text* he preached on was of *repentance*, and his doctrine was, *Matth. iii. 2.* Repent ye, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. When *Christ* the author of the *gospel* appeared himself, the *first sermon* he preached was a sermon of *repentance* also, *Matth. iv. 17.* From that time Jesus began to preach; and to say, *repent for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.* Yea, our Saviour tells us, that it was for this very end and purpose he came down from heaven, and was made man, that he might *preach repentance*, unto the world, *Luke v. 32.* I came not to call the righteous but sinners to repentance. And accordingly, the first and chief thing that Christ commanded his apostles to preach was *repentance*; *Mk. vi. 12.* *Luke xxiv. 47:* And, in obedience to these orders, the *first thing* that Peter preached to the Jews was *repentance*, *Acts ii. 38.* Nay, further, our Saviour tells us, that *repentance* is a chief part of the

purchase for sinners, and one of the chiefest gifts which he bestows upon them. He not only came from heaven to *preach* repentance, but also to shed his blood to *purchase* repentance to us; and therefore he instructs his disciples, *Luke xxiv. 47. to preach repentance to the world in his name, i. e. as his purchase.* And his apostles assure us, that he rose and ascended for this very end, that he might bestow the gift of repentance on his people, *Acts v. 31.* Now certainly, if repentance had not been so excellent a work, and such a necessary gospel-duty, Christ and his apostles had not insisted so much upon it, our Saviour had not begun his publick ministry with it, nor had he told us so peremptorily, and so often, *except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.*

Tertullian says of himself, that *he was born to nothing else but to repentance*; a saying well worthy of our most serious observation. Likewise it was the saying of a godly minister, *That, if he were to die in the pulpit, he would wish to die preaching repentance; and, if out of the pulpit, he would wish to die practising repentance.* This is a duty always in season, and never more seasonable than when we go to seal a covenant with God, or go to receive the seal of God's spirit in the sacrament. We know *hard wax* will not receive the impression of the seal; wherefore we must first melt or soften the wax before we apply the seal: so the heart must be first softened and melted by repentance and humiliation for sin, before any impression be made thereon by the heavenly seal of God's spirit in the sacrament.

What Bathsheba saith, *Prov xxxi. 6, 7. is very applicable here, Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine to those that be of heavy hearts (or bitter in soul.) Let him drink and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.* So the wine in the sacrament is not for the secure and impenitent, but for those who by repentance and humiliation for sin are in poverty of spirit, bitterness of soul, and heaviness

ness of heart for grieving and offending God. The Lord is graciously pleased to appoint this wine for them, to refresh and comfort their hearts against the sense of their poverty and misery. *Blessed are they that mourn* (at this occasion) *for they shall be comforted : their sorrow shall be turned into joy.*

But, if you come with impenitent, insensible and hard hearts to the Lord's table, you will kindle the Lord's wrath against you for crucifying his beloved Son. As King Ahasuerus's wrath was kindled against Haman for his bloody plot against his beloved Esther and her people, even while he was at the banquet of wine, and presently gave sentence against him : so may the King of heaven's wrath be kindled against thee, while at this spiritual banquet, and pass sentence on thee presently, and say, *Let Satan enter in with the sop, and seal him up under his hardness, and impenitency, and carry him on to all ungodliness till he be ripe for hell.*

What Christ said of the Pharisees profelyte, *Matth. xxiii. 15. He was made twofold more the child of hell than themselves,* may well be said of impenitent receivers ; by their communicating in this case, they may make themselves twofold more the children of hell and the devil than they were before : for thereby they fall more under the power of Satan ; they increase their hardness, strengthen their lusts ; and to all their former sins they add the guilt of profaning God's ordinance, crucifying the son of God afresh, and trampling his precious blood under foot.

Impenitent partaking is a crime so offensive to a holy God, that it will bring all your other sins fresh into God's remembrance, and excite him to visit you for them, according to that word, *Hos. viii. 13. They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat it ; but the Lord accepteth them not : That is sad enough, but worse follows ; Now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins. Now will he do it, even while they are offering their sacrifice. O impenitent*

tent sinners, God remembers your sins at all times, especially when you come to the sacrament in a *ardned* case: *then* will he remember how you have formerly abused his mercies, wounded his son, grieved his Spirit, mis-spent your time, neglected his worship, dealt hypocritically with him, been unjust to your neighbours, hated his people, &c. So that he will, at the very time you are receiving, come and visit your sins, smite you with his wrath, and give Satan power over you. O then, were it not far better for you, before you come to the Lord's table, to be remembering your sins, and humbling yourselves for them before the Lord; than to have God remembering them in wrath against you, when you are at the table?

Now, for your help in this matter, set time apart before the sacrament, read over our *larger catechism* upon the ten commandments; and, as you read, carefully observe and mark the duties you have omitted, and the sins you have committed against every one of the commands; and from this you may form a black catalogue of your sins, which you ought to spread, as Hezekiah did Sennacherib's *letter before the Lord*, and likewise before the face of your own consciences. Had we but our eyes enlightened by God's Spirit, to take a view of ourselves, and our manifold spots in the glass of God's holy and extensive law, then would we go humbly to God with ropes about our necks, sorrow in our hearts, tears in our eyes, and confessions in our mouths, cast ourselves down at the foot-stool of his mercy, and make full and particular acknowledgments of our guiltiness before him.

And, to give some instances; when we view the first commandment, let us be humbled for our sins against it, and confess them; ' Ah! have I not been guilty of much Heart-Atheism? Have I not doubted of the being or providence of God? Have I
' not

DIRECT. IX. *Concerning*

uch ignorance, and many wrong thoughts
misapprehensions of God? Have I not been
of God my maker and preserver? Have
put the creature, the world, self, and o-
ings in his room? Have I not ascribed my
to others, to fortune, to my own wisdom
dustry, rather than to God? Alas for my
e, self-seeking, unbelief, distrust, hatred of
rieving his spirit, dislike of his image in his
ces, his children, &c.

How have I sinned against the second com-
by devising or approving other ways of
than God hath appointed, by not prizing
dinances, by making representations of God
mind, and entertaining wrong conceptions of

Against the third command, by abusing

tedious to me, I have wished it over, and said, *When shall the Sabbath be gone, &c.*

5thly, Against the fifth command, by not behaving myself answerably to my several relations; not giving due respect to my natural, ecclesiastical and civil parents; not loving them, praying for them, and covering their infirmities: by not behaving suitably towards my inferiors, not admonishing and encouraging them in well-doing, not correcting children, or doing it unduly, provoking them to wrath: and also carrying unsuitably towards my equals, envying their gifts, prosperity, grieving at their advancement.

6thly, Against the sixth command, by sinful anger, hatred, malice, desire of revenge, immoderate use of meat and drink; by quarrelling, fighting, striking, wounding, and doing several things that tend to take away the lives of others; as occasioning quarrels, sowing strife and discord among friends, &c. by not being duly concerned for the preservation of the lives of others, whether of their souls or bodies.

7thly, Against the seventh command, by unchaste thoughts, words and actions; by unclean imaginations, obscene speeches, wanton gestures, immodest apparel; not watching over my senses, heart, words, actions; by going into bad company, occasions of uncleanness; by drunkenness, gluttony, and other temptations thereunto.

8thly, Against the eighth command, by stealing, defrauding, oppression, extortion, unfaithfulness in bargains and contracts, idleness, prodigality, inordinate prizing of worldly goods.

9thly, Against the ninth command, by slandering, backbiting, reviling, lying in jest or earnest, concealing the truth I should have spoken, speaking the truth unseasonably, and to a wrong end, suborning false witnesses, pleading for an evil cause,

104 DIRECT. IX. *Concerning*

‘ rash censuring, aggravating smaller faults, countenancing evil reports,, extenuating gross sins.

‘ *Tenthly*, Against the tenth command, by discontent with my own condition, envying and grudging at my neighbour’s good and welfare, impatient under affliction. Alas, for my innumerable breaches of God’s holy commandments !’

‘ In the next place, Take a view of the particular aggravations of your sins, and be deeply humble them, and lay them out before God in their black and bloodiest colours: ‘ Ah, I have sinned against more light and knowledge than others, against many checks of conscience, warnings, admonitions and reproofs. I have sinned against more mercies and experiences of God’s kindness than others. I have had many gracious offers of peace and pardon, nay, God has given me sweet intimations of his love and good-will to my soul; he hath sometimes smiled on me in duty; given me encouragements, breakings, and meltings of heart in prayer, hearing and communicating; but I have been unthankful to him: alas, for my ingratitude to his mercies! I have sinned against more resolutions, vows, covenants and engagements to the contrary, than others have done. Ah, I have sinned without deliberation, and fallen into the same sins over and over again. I have sinned against my confessions, lamentations and prayers. I have sinned against God’s rods and chastisements upon myself, and against terrifying instances of God’s judgments on others. I have sinned against the patience and long-suffering of God, that hath waited upon me for many years. Alas, I have sinned against my conscience, interest, and a thousand other obligations. I have dishonoured God, hardened my heart, wicked, and opened their mouths against religion. I have gratified Satan, and brought up an ill report on the ways of God by my sins, more than many others.

‘ M

Moreover, how grievously have I sinned against the gospel, by slighting, not sufficiently esteeming, admiring, and being thankful for the infinite love of God displayed in man's redemption: by not loving and rejoicing in Jesus Christ and him crucified: by resting on my duties, and not improving Christ, and relying on him in all his offices, not accounting all things loss and dung for him: by not dying daily to sin, nor sorrowing for it; but often making light of that which nothing but the blood of Christ could expiate. Ah, I have not sought the things of Christ as my own, I have not preferred Jerusalem to my chief joy. My heart hath not (like Eli's) trembled for the ark of God: Nor hath my soul (like Lot's) been vexed from day to day with the unlawful deeds of these among whom I live. I have not mourned for the afflictions of God's people, for the signs of God's anger, or for the sins of the times. Alas for the infirmities, imperfections, and iniquities of my holings! Oh, the heart-hardness, formality, earthly-mindedness, deadness, indisposition, wandrings, weariness, unpreparedness, and want of relish that hath attended my attendance on holy ordinances, and particularly this of the Lord's Supper! I have rested in the mere outside of duties. I have had little appetite after this refreshing ordinance of the Lord's Supper. I have not approached to it with such solemn preparation, examination, humiliation, renewing of covenant, as I ought to have done. I have walked unanswerably after the communion, and have not minded my resolutions and engagements as becomes a worthy communicant.

Having thus accused yourselves, and confessed your sins before God as far as you can remember; proceed also to judge and condemn yourselves for them, saying, 'O what wretched rebel against God have I been, yea, even a den of filthiness, a sty of un-

‘ cleanness, and a sink of misery ! I have been
‘ heaven-daring, God-provoking, Christ-crucifyin
‘ spirit-quenching, law-breaking, gospel-despising
‘ and soul-murdering sinner ! Lord can thy ar
‘ of mercy open to receive such a monster of wickedness
‘ as I have been ? Surely I deserve rather
‘ be trampled under the feet of thy justice, than
‘ be embraced in the arms of thy mercy ; for al
‘ I have trampled under my feet all thy glorious
‘ tributes. I have abused thy mercy and patience
‘ and contemned thy wisdom and power. I have
‘ despised thy goodness, that hath been unto me like
‘ the dropping dew. I have incensed the infinite
‘ power of my dread sovereign against me, who
‘ a word can unhinge the world, and tear up
‘ foundations as easily as he laid them. I have
‘ asperated the justice of that mighty One, who
‘ his breath can crumble me to dust, and consume
‘ me to powder. Lord, I have sinned against
‘ clearest light and dearest love : Nay, I have
‘ repeated and reiterated my heinous sins ; I have gone
‘ from committing sin to confessing sin, and from
‘ confessing sin to committing sin again. Ah ! I have
‘ lived as carelessly and irreligiously, as if there had
‘ been no God to punish, nor devil to torment ;
‘ no sweetness in heaven, nor bitterness in hell.
‘ what indignities and affronts hast thou born
‘ from me, a poor, undeserving, ill-deserving, yea
‘ hell-deserving wretch ! Never were the wounds
‘ more due to the labourer, than damnation is
‘ to me. If every sin brings down a curse, and every
‘ sin serves hell, how many thousand hells, how many
‘ millions of curses do I deserve ? O how miserable
‘ should I be for ever, if thou, Lord, shouldst deal
‘ with me according to my deservings ! I have forfeited
‘ all interest in thy favour, and all claim to
‘ thy mercy : I deserve not to live in thy world
‘ or to breathe in thy air ; but to have my name
‘ blotted out from under heaven, yea, to have

the curses of thy book, and all the vials of thy wrath poured out on me, even a deluge of fire and brimstone rained upon me without intermission. I deserve to be hung up in chains of everlasting darkness, to be a monument of justice, and a derision of devils for evermore. I cast down my soul, Lord, at thy Feet; tho' thou shouldst take it up, and sling it into hell, I behoved to say, *thou art righteous*; for the hottest place in hell is too good for me.

Oh, shall such a wretch as I think of approaching to thy table? What may I expect there but frowns from the master of the feast? While the sun of righteousness riseth with healing in his wings to those that fear thy name, thy wrath may burn against me as fire, and devour me as stubble. The day of feasting and rejoicing, sacrifice and atonement to thy sincere servants, may be a day of wrath and trouble, darkness and gloominess unto me. While they are saying, *Come, let us go unto the house of the Lord, our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Zion, within thy courts, O God*; I may justly be saying, the great day of his wrath is come, and who shall be able to stand? And when thy children, Lord, shall go with confidence and present themselves before thee, arrayed in the righteousness of thy son, lifting up their heads with joy, knowing the time of their redemption draws nigh; I may be hiding myself in the dens and rocks of the mountains, saying, *fall on me, and hide me from the face of him that sits on the throne*. I may see them taken in and set down at the table above with the king, and myself eternally thrust out. And while they are feasted and rejoicing at thy table, I may justly be lying under the wrath of the Lamb:

Oh Lord, I have made light of the gospel-feast and preferred the things of the world before it; so that thou mayst justly say to me, that I shall ne-

' ver taste of thy supper ; or, if I go to it, that it
 ' shall not be for the better but for the worse, I shall
 ' meet with a frown instead of a smile, a curse in-
 ' stead of a welcome, a breach instead of a blessing.
 ' Lord, thou mayst instead of bread give me a stone,
 ' and for the cup of the New Testament give me a
 ' cup of wrath and trembling. Thou mayst justly
 ' turn my hard heart into a stone, instead of turn-
 ' ing my stony heart into a heart of flesh.

When thou hast in this manner aggravated thy
 crimes, and condemned thyself, yet do not despair ;
 but, as the poor condemned criminal may cry for
 mercy, so let a poor, humbled, self-dondemned sin-
 ner cry to a merciful God for pity. Say, ' Lord, I
 ' am ashamed and confounded at my former madness
 ' and folly ; I have nothing to plead for myself, ex-
 ' cept with the poor Publican standing afar off, to
 ' smite upon my breast, and lift up mine eyes to
 ' heaven and say God be merciful to me a sinner.
 ' All my refuge, all my hope is in the free mercy
 ' of God thro' Jesus Christ. Lord, make me a mo-
 ' nument of free grace to all the ages of eternity.
 ' But, alas, I am ashamed to speak of mercy and
 ' grace, who have already abused so much thereof.
 ' yea, trampled on the blood that should save me.
 ' But, Lord, what can I do, or whither shall I go ?
 ' Should I despair with Cain, or make away myself
 ' with Judas ? Oh, no ; this, Lord, were to affront
 ' thy mercy yet more, and utterly to reject the go-
 ' spel-remedy, which thou valuest so highly. This
 ' thing I will not do ; but, seeing I have heard so
 ' glorious a report of the mercy of the king of Is-
 ' rael, I will even venture to his throne of grace,
 ' where free mercy reigns to pardon abounding sins,
 ' and where Jesus Christ sits to save the chief of sin-
 ' ners. Lord Jesus, reach from heaven thy merciful
 ' hand to save me a poor sinner, who, like Peter, am
 ' ready to sink in the sea of my sins and miseries ;
 ' that so the blessing of a heavy-laden sinner, that

is ready to perish, may come on thy head for ever.
 Lord, *save me, or else I perish*; wash away the guilt
 of my many heinous sins, with the merit of that
 blood, which ran down from thy wounds on the
 cross, that I am to see represented in the sacra-
 ment, or I am undone. Lord, I am told of the
 efficacy of this blood, that it hath a mighty cur-
 rent, and the highest mountains of guilt cannot
 stop its course; oh let the blessed experiment be
 tried on me, as it hath been on thousands before
 me. I am also told, that thou hast sought after
 many sinners while running from thee, nay, fol-
 lowed them to the very gates of hell with a par-
 don in thy hand; and, when Satan has been ready
 to tumble them in, thou hast caught them and
 brought them back again. And, wilt thou now re-
 fuse me, who am seeking after thee? Lord, thou
 heardst and helped, nay, died for enemies, be-
 fore they cried to thee for help; and, wilt thou
 reject me, who am come to lay down my arms,
 and cry to thee for mercy? Hast thou not said, that
 he that confesseth and forsaketh shall find mercy?
 Thy word was never yet known to fail; Lord, be
 it to me according to thy word.

And, having betaken thyself to Christ thy surety's
 merit, humbly plead it with God for thy pardon and
 acceptance: say, 'Lord I have indeed broken all
 thy commands; but, hath not my surety fulfilled
 them all? I have, alas, affronted thy justice; but,
 hath not my surety satisfied it? I have deserved
 thy wrath, but he hath endured it. The chastise-
 ment of my peace was upon him; O let the merit
 of his righteousness be upon me. Lord, remem-
 ber not what I have done against thee, but remem-
 ber what he hath done and suffered for me. Oh,
 when I consider thy greatness and my own unwor-
 thiness, thy purity and my uncleanness, thy glo-
 ry and my vileness, I am confounded and discour-
 aged to draw near to thy table: but when I con-
 sider:

‘sider thy bounty and goodness, my Saviour’s merit, and thy mercy and readiness to forgive, I am encouraged to come. And, O that I could come with a broken and contrite heart, which is a pleasant sacrifice to God!’

Obj. But (saith some poor discouraged soul). *I would fain set about this work of humiliation, in order to prepare me for the sacrament; but O my hard heart will not break, alas, it is so hardened and bound up, that I cannot get one tear for sin.*

Auf. Remember that it is Christ who hath purchased, who hath promised, and who freely bestoweth repentance on poor sinners; therefore go to him and seek it: and, that it may be wrought in you, plead for the blessed spirit, which he hath also promised, to be sent to take off the scales of blindness from your eyes which Satan hath put on, that so you may see sin in its blackness and deformity. Cry with Job, *What I see not, teach thou me; O make me to know my transgression and my sin.* God hath set before you several looking-glasses to represent the evil of sin to you; O make use of them. You have the glass of God’s holy nature, the glass of his holy law, the glass of the damned’s torments, and the glass of Christ’s sufferings: look frequently into these. View the infinite purity and spotlessness of God’s nature; consider his holy law in its spiritual meaning and large extent; meditate on the eternal shrieks and howlings of damned souls: and, in a special manner, behold Christ’s bloody agonies for sin. A right look of him, whom ye have pierced, will cause you mourn, Zech. xii. 10.

Come then; O hard-hearted sinner, and behold: how thy sins pierced Christ’s head with thorns, his hands and feet with nails, his side with a spear, and his heart with sorrows: behold how they pressed him down in the garden, till he sweate blood: behold how they bound a heavy cross on his back, till he fainted with the load: behold how they nailed him to the cursed tree, and made God frown upon him, so that

was forced to cry out, *My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?* O canst thou look on Golgotha or Jesus Christ with dry eyes, or an unconcerned heart? Canst thou see Christ's eyes weep, and his heart *melt-like wax* within him, and yet thy heart continue hard, and thine eyes dry? Come hearken to his *dying groans*, and look to his *bleeding wounds*: think thou hear him saying to you, *Behold what your sins have done! is there any sorrow like my sorrow?* O wilt thou not say to thy hard heart, 'What is this that thou hast done? Is not this the Son of God, and the King of Glory, that thou hast murdered by thy sins; and, wilt thou not be grieved for them? Shall the hard rocks rent, the dead earth shake, the temples veil rend, the sun veil its bright face, the heavens put on a mourning habit, and the whole creation look sad, when Christ is suffering for thy sins, and thou the guilty criminal, that shouldst have eternally howled in hell's flames, stand only unconcerned?' *Be astonished, O heavens, at this!* and let thy hard heart blush and be ashamed for it. Ah! shall the history of *Joseph in the pit* move your heart more than that of *Christ upon the cross*? Shall the news of the *tragic death* or *sufferings* of one of your friends or countrymen among the Turks, move your heart sooner than the *death* and *sufferings* of the innocent son of God? O then! go to God, and complain of thy hard heart; take it and lay it before God's promise, *Ezek. xxxvi. 26.* and plead that he would take it away, according to his word. 'Lord, thou cured'st all manner of plagues and diseases, which were brought to thee while thou wast on earth; and, hast thou not the same bowels of mercy now in heaven? surely thy goodness is still the same, thy *hands are not shortened* that they cannot save: nay, there are holes now in thy hands, to let blessings drop through them the more freely to us. Thou art my only physician, and
' to

‘ to thee I will look for the cure: Lord, nothing
 ‘ will do it but the plaister of thy blood.

Mourning is absolutely necessary for thee, O *communicant*, if thou wouldst have the *wine of consolation* in the *sacrament*. When did Jacob find God in Bethel, but *when he wept and made supplication to God*? Hof. xii. 4. When did Mary meet with Christ, but when *she sought him weeping and sorrowing*? John xx. 11. If you cast out a flood of tears in Christ’s way, he will not be able for his compassionate heart to pass over it, but will turn in and lodge with you.

Object. *Alas! I cannot win to tears for sin. Are tears absolutely necessary?*

Ans. They are very desirable where they are; the *penitents tears* are the *joy of angels*, and the *delight of God*, he keeps a *bottle* for them: but yet all constitutions are not alike moist; a tender heart may be matched with a dry brain that cannot easily command tears; and some perhaps may lay more stress on tears than on the frame of the heart that produces them. not minding that God looks more to the inward frame than to the outward expressions. But the truth is, if thou be one that canst get tears for other things, for worldly losses and crosses, and yet can find none for sin, it is a sign thy heart is not right. How many, alas, can weep abundantly for the loss of a child, yea, for a horse or cow, and yet have not one tear for the loss of their soul, or of Christ’s favour or presence!

DIRECTION X.

Flee to Jesus Christ by Faith, and embrace him as he is offered to you in the Gospel, before you come to his Table.

NOne have right to Christ’s *table*, but these who come first to him in the *way of faith*; for it is a *feast* designed only for *believers*.

What

What hath been said above, concerning the multitude and heinousness of your sins, for which you ought to be humbled and mourn, may serve to shew your great need of Christ to deliver you from them. Think not that your repentance, confessions or tears for sin, can any ways satisfy the justice of God for it, or merit acceptance or pardon for you: This is to put these things in Christ's room; that are your own means to lead you to him; and to take up with your own righteousness, instead of his, that already can atone the justice of God for sinners. O then see that you look beyond all to Christ alone for redemption, righteousness, pardon and salvation, and count all things but dung and loss in respect of him. Now, since the gospel offers Christ to all that hear and the call and command to receive and embrace Christ as a Saviour is given to all and every one, even to the vilest of sinners; you have a full warrant to lay hold on him for pardon, and flee to him for mercy; and you heinously sin against God and your own soul, if you neglect to do it. *How shall we escape if we neglect so great a salvation, and slight so great a Saviour?*

We shall therefore make use of some motives to press our perishing sinners to flee from sin and wrath to Jesus Christ the only Saviour, and to receive and rest upon him for life and salvation; and then come to the sacrament, to get their right and title to Christ and all his purchase sealed and confirmed.

I. Take a view of the misery of a natural and miserable condition; and O that God would open our eyes to let you see it, and convince you, that, while thou art in this state, thou art a rebel to thy God, a prodigal to thy father, a slave to thy lusts, and an enemy to the commonwealth of Israel! If thou comest not to Christ with thy burdens, the whole burden of pardoned sin lies upon thy own back; and this is a burden that will sink thee lower than the grave; yea, it will press thee to the lowest hell, and keep thee there.

DIRECT. X. *Of Flying*

nally sinking there. Consider also, how vile come thou and all thy actions, whether natural or religious, are in the sight of a holy, while thou art out of Christ: thy soul is infested with the vermine of filthy lusts; thou hast neither a *garment* to cover thee, nor a bath to wash thee: the leprosy of sin spreads so that, from the *crown of the head* to the *sole of the foot*, there is nothing but *bruises and putrescences*; so that there is no mire so unclean, no filth so loathsome, no carion so offensive, no stink so noisome, as thou art in thy Christless state, in the sight of a *holy God, who cannot look upon iniquity with favour*. Again, consider thou art a slave to Satan the worst of tyrants, he rules and governs your hearts, as a workman doth in his shop. *h. ii. 2.* He uses your powers, faculties,

his bow is drawn, and his arrows are at the
and, O Christless soul, thou art the only
ereof; and, if he let them fly, they will pierce
the very soul, and who will heal that wound?
a dangerous state is this?

I further, all the curses of the law are levelled
at thee, and a just God is engaged by his oath
in thee, if thou abidest in this state, *Heb. iii.*
to whom swear he, that they should not enter into
it, but to them that believed not? Should not
thoughts of this make thee tremble? Were it
the oath of a man, or company of men, to pro-
mote death, as of these forty men that bound
themselves with an oath, they would neither eat nor
sleep till they killed Paul, it would bereave thee
of night's rest and quiet till they were made
one with thee: and, will the oath of the great
God have no effect upon thee, nor move thee to flee
to Christ for protection and reconciliation? Who
will help thee, or deal for thee, if Christ be neglected?

What face canst thou look to him, or cry for
pardon from him, when he comes to judge thee at
the last day? If thou remain Christless now, thou
wilt be speechless, helpless and hopeless then. O
what pale faces, quivering lips, fainting
knees, and trembling consciences will be among
the less sinners then! How will their heads hang
down, and knees knock together, and cry, *alas for*
us! They can look nowhere for comfort: for
the Lord frowns on them, the saints deride them,
their own friends upbraid them, the angels mock
them, the devils scoff at them, the heavens thunder
against them, the earth trembles about them, and hell
is opened for them, and down they will go roaring
howling for ever.

Christless soul, how canst thou think to live in
a dark dungeon for ever, where there is nothing
weeping and gnashing of teeth to be heard, and
darkness to be seen, but never a blink of the

light of God's favour to all eternity? How wilt thou live in that *pit where there is no water*? Not a drop of comfort or refreshment to the thirsty scorched prisoners; no, not so much as one drop to cool their tongue: the torments there are both endless and eateless. O poor Christless soul, thou art, as it were apprehended by justice for thy debt, and brought the length of this prison-door, and there are hundreds of diseases and devils waiting for a warrant to open the door to let you in; and, wilt thou not employ a surety, nor seek for a ransom, when justice is waiting a while to see if thou wilt do it, and Christ is earnestly offering himself to be thy cautioner, and his blood to ransom thee from this pit? and to be sure no other thing will do it. See *Zech. ix. 11.*

II. As it is God's command that you should receive and believe on his Son Jesus Christ, so he declares that it is a work above all others most pleasing to him, *John vi. 29.* It is emphatically called his *commandment*, 1 *John iii. 23.* being a command he values more than all other commands in the bible: and so, upon the other hand, there is no sin so provoking to God, as unbelief and rejecting of Christ; yea he is more offended with it, than with the breaking of all his other commands. See *Heb. x. 28, 29.* Put all your other sins in one scale, and unbelief in another, and you will find that unbelief weighs down all the rest; for it is a slighting of the whole work of redemption, which is the matter-piece of all God's works, being that which his heart is most set upon, and he hath been at most pains about, 1 *John iv. 9.* O be persuaded then to do the work that is most acceptable to God, and obey his great command of *believing upon the name of his Son.* The whole creation obeys his commands; he commands the sun to run its daily course, and it obeys him; he commands the sea to ebb and flow twice a day, and it obeys *to a minute*; he commands the angels and all the
hosts

hosts of Heaven, and they punctually obey him: and, will you only be disobedient to him, and that to his beloved command, when yet he hath done more for you than for the whole creation?

III. Consider what an unspeakable mercy and happiness it is to you, to enjoy the free offers of Jesus Christ, and to have God commanding you to receive him. How would the fallen angels value such a mercy, if they had it? They would not be loth to leave their dungeon and accept of a Saviour, as you are: but their state is eternally hopeless and desperate, there is no remedy for their misery. O do not put yourselves in the same case with them, by slighting the offered remedy. How would damned souls prize such an offer! the least news and remotest hopes of it would make them leap in their chains, and sing in the flames. O how glad would they be to lift up their flaming hands to grip to the cords of love and mercy, if they could be let down to them in that dark dnageon! Why then should ye wilfully put yourselves into the same hopeless condition with them by your unbelief? Nay, your neglecting so many offers will sink you far deeper in that scalding lake of fire and brimstone, and increase your flames to more vehemency than these of others who have not been so privileged. O how will devils, Turks, Jews and Pagans upbraid you there, for your inexcusable folly in slighting your mercy, and destroying your souls! Be wise then in time, prize your privilege, and *consider the things that belong to your peace, before they be hid from your eyes.*

IV. Consider what an excellent and suitable help Christ is for fallen sinners; he is well furnished and qualified for your case; he hath *gold* for your poverty, *eye-salve* for your blindness, *balm* for your wounds, *physick* for your diseases, *bread* for your hunger, *white raiment* for your nakedness, a *fountain* for your pollution, and a ransom for your debt and bondage. In a word, he hath a broad plaiter

for your broad sore, a deep fountain for your guilt ; he is the chief of Saviours for the chief of sinners. Behold how one step calls to another, depth of thy misery for the depth of his mercy. your sins and miseries very extensive, then view large dimensions of his mercy : Who can fathom height, the depth, the breadth or length of ? As for its height, it is high as heaven, and mounts the highest mountains of guilt ; it is so deep that it can bury the greatest of your sins ; it is so broad as the east is from the west ; and, for its length it is from everlasting to everlasting : so that it answers all your wants and miseries. In Christ there is all you need or can desire ; there is food and physick, clothing, strength and cord. O sinner, here is blood to justify thee, and water cleanse thee ; here the water of life, O believe that will restore thy soul again, renew thy youth like the eagles, cure all thy diseases, and heal all pains. In a word, you have in Christ all that make you good, all that can make you great, all that can make you happy.

V. Consider how *near* you are to Christ and mercy. The remedy is prepared, and salvation is brought to your very door : so that you need not say, *I will ascend to heaven, and bring me down the water of life ?* For it is brought to earth to thy hand : need not say, *who will roll me away the stone from the well-mouth ?* For Christ hath done it for thee, it is now a fountain opened, and running by your door. O why will you be so mad as perish for thirst beside this fountain ? or starve for hunger beside a feast ? Or die of your wounds beside a physician. And all for want of a heart to accept of the offer. O it would be sad to be so near Christ, and yet eternally miss him ; to perish like the thief on the cross with a Saviour at your side ; to be within a step of him, and yet never touch him ; yea, to sink into hell betwixt the out-stretched arms of his mercy, &c.

with his sweet calls sounding in your ears. What a heart-stinging consideration will this be to you in that place of torment for ever ! O then stir up yourselves to take hold of Christ, when he is so near and in your offer : strive earnestly, while there is an ark prepared, and a window opened in the side of it, and the hand of mercy put forth to pull in shelterless doves that can find no rest elsewhere ; I say, strive to come near by the wings of faith, *make your nest* (at least) *beside the hole's mouth* : be not found hovering without, lest the flood wash you off from the sides of the ark, and ye perish miserably. If you be so foolish, you will wish eternally that ye had never heard of Christ, or that ye had been born among the wild Indians or Mahometans, that never heard a sermon, or witnessed a communion.

VI. Consider how importunate Christ is in his offers, and how much he presseth you to receive him. *Wisdom crieth in the streets*, Prov. i. Christ makes loud and open proclamation of himself, and oft repeats his calls, *Isa. lv. 1. Ho every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money, come ye, buy and eat, yea, come, &c.* Behold, how earnest is he with sinners, that he bids them come to him three times in one verse, *come, come, come !* What alluring methods hath he taken to gain your hearts ? How tenderly and affectionately doth he call and court backward souls ! *Isa. li. 4. Hearken unto me my people : give ear unto me, O my nation.* What melting expressions are these ? *My people, my nation !*

But, if calls do not prevail, he comes himself to seek and to save that which was lost. He came personally in the days of his flesh, and now he comes by his spirit in his word and ordinances. The three wise men came from the East a long journey to seek Christ ; but now Christ hath come from heaven to earth, a long journey ; yea, come to every one of your congregations.

gregations to seek you : and, are ye not willing to be found of him ?

Nay, he is content to follow you when ye run away from him, and pursue you with his gracious offers. As the rock followed the Israelites in the wilderness with its running streams of water, so our spiritual rock follows you now with the stream of his mercy and blood, to wash and save you. sinner if you will not hear the words of his mercy, hearken to the call of his wounds, which are open as so many mouths to plead with you. He suffered his blessed side to be opened, that ye might look into his bleeding heart, and see it pierced with love, and also hear the sounding of his bowels towards you ; will not this prevail ? Then behold him clothed with a heavy cross on his back weighted down with your sins, and the curses of a broken law, following you, and calling after you. Hear him knocking with his nailed hands at the door of your heart saying, open to me, poor perishing sinner ; give me harbour in thy heart ; behold what I have suffered from heaven, earth and hell for thee ; look what justice hath done ; look what the devil, the Romans, the Jews, and my own disciples have done. Vex my head, my side, my hands and my feet, wound my body, and my bruised soul. O canst thou find in thy heart to keep Christ at the door, who thus wounded, bleeding and mangled for thee ? Wilt thou let him stand all the day long, when he has put on his dyed garments and red apparel, to reach to thy backward heart, and when he is saying, O sinner, if thou wilt not believe, *reach hither thy hand and feel the print of the nails, yea, thrust it into my pierced side, and feel my warm bleeding heart, and if I love you not ?* Wilt thou deny him access, who has done so much for thee ?

Will not this prevail ? then behold him displaying his glorious beauty and excellency before thine eyes in a preached gospel, to win thy heart. Will

ministers commendations of him move thee? Then hear how he commends himself; *I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the vallies; I am the true vine; I am the good shepherd, &c.* And, will you not believe his own report, who cannot lie? Surely he is in good earnest with you when he takes this course.

Will not this do? then hearken how mournfully he complains when he wants success, and passionately regrets your folly in rejecting him. He sighs when he mentions it, *Psal. lxxxi. 13. O that my people had hearkned unto me!* He bitterly laments it, *Matth. xxiii. 37. O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, how often would I have gathered thy children together, and ye would not!* He doubles the name, to shew his tender affection; as David when he regrets his son Absalom, *O my son Absalom, my son, my son!* &c. *How often would I have gathered you under my wings?* How many an affectionate sermon, call and invitation have I given you, but all to no purpose? Shall I go through a sea of wrath and blood to save you, and will ye not accept of me when I have done it? Shall I shed my blood in vain? Shall I bear the wrath of God, the scorn of men, the terror of death and curse of the law to no effect? Will ye still prefer your sins before me, and hear Satan's knocks sooner than mine?

Hear that compassionate complaint, *John v. 40. Ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.* As if he had said, 'Why run ye so fast from your Saviour? Why come ye not to me, who am come from heaven to seek and save you? It is not an enemy, but a friend, ye run from: the worst turn I would do you is to save your lives: ye will go without much pressing to the devil, to get death and eternal damnation; but ye will not come to me to get life and eternal salvation. O what inexpressible madnes are ye guilty of!'

Behold how he wept for *self-destroying Jerusalem*, rejecting his offers, *Luke xix. 41.* When he sat down to consider their case, his bowels yerned with pity,

his.

his tongue broke forth in lamentation, and his eyes gushed out with tears; so that his *weeping* even interrupted his *voice*, and made him utter short and abrupt expressions, *If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day*, &c. where he seems to pause at every other word, and drop first a word, and then a tear. What a moving sight was this, to see the son of God in such a pang of grief, and flood of tears for lost sinners? Had he been enquired at, as he did Mary, *John xx. 15. Blest Lord, what seekest thou? why weepest thou?* His answer readily would have been, 'I seek not myself, I weep not for myself; for I shall be glorious in the eyes of the Lord, tho' sinners be not gathered: but I weep to see sinners so mad as to reject their Saviour and salvation, rather than part with their *lusts*, that have *damnation* following them at the heels: it is my grief to see them content rather to cast themselves headlong into the *devil's arms*, than throw themselves into my *arms of mercy*, or embrace me in the *arms of their faith*.' O! did Christ weep for you, poor sinners; and, will ye not weep for yourselves? Did his heart melt with pity for you; and, will not yours melt with desire towards him?

Can he do more to win your hearts than this? Yea, if this do not, he is pleased to expostulate the matter with you, and lay your danger before you: *Turn ye, turn ye* (saith he) *for why will ye die?* Yea, he condescends to reason the matter with you in a familiar way; *Come* (says he) *let us reason together*, *Isa. i. O my people, what have I done unto thee?* *Mic. vi. 3. What iniquity have ye found in me? What want or unsuitableness have ye seen in me? Have I been a barren wilderness to you? Are not my ways equal?* Thus he seeks to draw you with the *cords of a man*, and with the *hands of love*, *Hos. xi. 4.* And if there arise *objections* in your heart against coming to Christ, and receiving him for your Saviour, see how carefully he lays out himself in his word to answer them all;

all ; for he well foresaw every one of them : *Produce your cause, (saith the Lord) bring forth your strong reasons, I am ready to hear and answer all your scruples.*

O ! saith some poor humbled soul, *I have no right to come to Christ, for I am a great sinner. O ! saith Christ, I came not to call the righteous but sinners to repentance.*

Obj. *But I am the Chief of sinners, my sins are red as crimson. O ! saith Christ, I can make thee white as wool : nay, it was my errand into the world, to save such as thou art, 1 Tim. i. 15.*

Obj. *But I am sick and wounded ; what hath Christ to do with me ? O ! saith Christ, it is my proper employment to be taken up with you ; for, the whole need not a physician, but they that are sick, Matth. ix. Am not-I the good Samaritan, who am come to pour oil into thy sores, and tenderly bind up thy wounds ? Psal. cxlvii. 3.*

Obj. *But I have no ground to hope, for I am a lost wretch. O ! saith Christ, I came for this very errand, to seek and save that which is lost, Luke xix. 10. and many a lost sheep have I sought and found.*

Obj. *But I am past cure, for I am quite dead and rotten in the grave of sin. O ! saith Christ, I am the resurrection and the life ; he that believes in me, tho' he were dead, yet shall he live, John xi. 25. And again he saith, Eph. v. 14. Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.*

Obj. *But I am a slave to sin and Satan, and a prisoner to justice. O ! saith Christ, I am come to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound, Isa. lxi. 1. Yea, I have the key of David, that opens and none can shut ; I have the blood of the covenant, that brings prisoners out of the pit. Turn ye to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope, Zech. ix. 11, 12.*

Obj.

Obj. *But I have heavy burdens that weigh me down.* O! saith Christ, *Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.*

Obj. *But my hand is withered and I cannot receive Christ, or any thing from him.* Then do as the man who had the withered hand, make a mint upon Christ's call, and he will enable thee to stretch out thy hand.

Obj. *But I am lame, and cannot walk in Christ's ways.* O! saith Christ, *I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes,* Ezek. xxxvi. *Then shall the lame man leap as an hart,* Isa. xxxv. 6.

Obj. *But what if Christ withdraw his spirit and grace from me again?* No, saith Christ, *I will never leave thee nor forsake thee,* Heb. xiii.

Obj. *But may not I, notwithstanding leave him, and make apostacy?* No, saith Christ, the covenant runs otherwise, *Jer. iii. 19. Thou shalt call me, My father, and shalt not turn away from me.* Christ is surety for thy perseverance.

Obj. *But I will be overcome by strong temptation.* No, saith Christ, *My grace shall be sufficient for thee.*

Obj. *But (saith some poor sensible sinner) alas! my case is not yet touched, for it is singular: my sins are heinous and peculiar: they are against light, love, conscience, vows, and a thousand obligations: there is none that knows what a sinner I have been, but God and my own conscience: Will Christ ever accept of such a wretch as me?*

Ans. Art thou worse than a devilish Manasseh, or a persecuting Paul, whom Christ pitied and saved? Art thou worse than Mary Magdalen, who was a most notorious vile wretch? yet *seven devils* and an army of lusts could not keep Christ out of her heart. Nay, tho' thy heart were as foul and black as hell, and thy life did swarm with the most abominable sins; yet Christ is both able and willing to save thee, if thou come to him. Are you worse than those in *that black catalogue?* 1 Cor. vi. 9. 10. Read and see

what a sad roll is there ; and yet the apostle saith the believing Corinthians, ver. 11. *Such were as of you, yet ye are washed, &c.* The blood of it is a powerful fountain, and is able to wash away greatest sins that ever were committed, be they ever so black or bloody : God gave full proof of this the first sin we read of that was cleansed by this blood after it was shed, even the murder of the son of God, *Acts* ii. 36, 38. This was the most prodigious wickedness that ever the sun saw : (yea, the sun fainted at the sight, as afraid to look on it) for so vile a man were able to pull heaven and earth to pieces, destroy the Angels, and murder all mankind, would not contract so monstrous a guilt as those who crucified the son of God, whose person was infinitely superior to the whole creation : yet thousands that were actors in this black tragedy, were cleansed by this blood, to give us a convincing experiment of its infinite value and virtue, and that no sin or guilt whatsoever was too strong for it ; *the blood of Christ* (saith *John*, *1 John* i. 7.) *cleanseth us from all*

Obj. *But tho' Christ's blood be sufficient, yet I have right to it.*

Ans. Be what you will, you have a full and sufficient warrant from the gospel call to flee to it. See what Christ enjoins his apostles to do, *Mark* xvi. 15. *Go into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature, q. d. ' Make offer of my blood to all without distinction, even to the worst of sinners, every creature, be they never so wicked ; yea tho' they have sinned themselves into the likeness of beasts or devils, yet, if they be creatures of Adam's race, offer my blood, my mercy and merits to them : invite and press them to come unto me, and him that cometh I will in no ways cast out.'* O sinner ! accept of the gospel offer ; and, whatever you have been, you shall find there is mercy enough in God's bowels to pity you, merit enough in Christ's blood to purchase

purchase a pardon for you, and prevalency enough in his intercession to procure and apply it to you.

Obj. *But I have often slighted the gospel-offer, and trampled on this precious blood; with what confidence can I lay claim to it?*

Ans. Since Christ doth not exclude you, you ought not to exclude yourself; but should reckon that you have the greater need to hasten to this blood, the more heinous that your sins be; yea, you have a peculiar ground to plead upon for pardon on this account. See how David pleads it, *Psal. xxv. 11. Pardon mine iniquity; Why? For it is great.* This would be a strange argument with men, pardon my crime, for it is great; but it is a strong argument with God, *Lord it is great*, and so I have the more need of pardon; *It is great*, and so thou wilt have the greater honour in pardoning me, even as a physician hath in curing a desperate disease. The sinning against Christ's blood, or slighting it, is indeed a very heinous sin; but, the more it is so, you have the more need to hasten to this blood, as the only fountain that can wash away the guilt of trampling it, and this indeed can do it effectually: nay, though you had actually shed this blood, as the Jews did, yet, if you be humbled for it, you are welcome to come to it for mercy. Observe that commission which Christ gave his apostles, *Luke xxiv. 46, 47.* where he orders them to *preach repentance and remission in his name to all nations, and begin* (saith he) *at Jerusalem.* O! might they say, why at Jerusalem? To be sure it is not our part to begin there, where they mocked, pierced and crucified thee the Lord of glory. Nay, says he, begin there, for these miserable wretches have most need of my blood to wash them. If any thing could alienate Christ's heart from sinners, the consideration of their crucifying of him, and using him so despitefully, might have done it: yet, says he, go make offer of my blood and mercy to these my murderers; and accordingly it was done by

, Acts ii. and many of them got this blood o them.

But as my sins are grievous in their nature, we vast in their number ; they are even like the he sea-shore, both weighty and without num-

Remember, the merit of Christ's blood is in-ut the number of thy sins is not so : nay, y were ten thousand times more than they y could not stop the current of this everflow-overflowing fountain. Tho' the sands be d large, yet the sea can overflow them all ; thy sins be very numerous and extensive, yet f Christ's blood can cover them all, and hide om the sight of God, so as they shall never pear, or rise up against you in judgment.

But my sins are not only grievous in their na- d vast in their number ; but they are of very tinuance : I am an old rotten sinner, long have the grave of sin : surely Christ will never ac- ve.

Your sins may be old, yet they are not so Christ's mercies, which are from everlasting.

the first old distemper that Christ hath cu- raised Lazarus with a word, that had lien s in the grave ; he stopt a bloody issue with of his garment, that had run twelve years ; d a poor woman, that Satan had bound eigh- rs ; he cured an impotent man, that had an thirty eight years ; and, can he not as re all your old soul-distempers ? He receiv- that came in at the *eleventh hour*, yea, saved : the *last hour*, particularly the thief on the hom the devil thought he was sure of, ha- awn him the length of the mouth of hell, dy to cast him in ; yet even then, upon his to Christ, did the arms of mercy catch hold

What more canst thou object, O sinner? Hath not Christ provided *answers* to all thou canst say, either against thyself or him? Hath he not given unanswerable *demonstrations* of his *ability, fulness, fitness, and willingness* to be thy *Saviour*? Hath he not given full proof of his earnest desire to save thee, by the many *methods* he takes to prevail with sinners to accept of him? Will not all the pains he hath hitherto taken prevail with thy obstinate heart? What more would you have Christ to do with unwilling sinners? There is yet one step further he makes, and that is a very low one; he even, as it were, turns a humble suppliant to thee, and upon his bare knees beseeches thee to be reconciled to him: read 2. Cor. v. 20. *We are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us; we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.* O wonderful condescension! Behold divine mercy kneeling down to a sinner in the humblest posture, with wringed hands and watry cheeks, importuning the sinner to receive his *Saviour*, accept of his *pardon*, save his *soul*, and be *reconciled to God in Christ*. Be astonished, O heavens! Shall the *Sovereign Creator* turn suppliant to the *vile traitor*, and follow him with his *remission*? or the *loving father* to the *prodigal child*, and follow him with *intreaties*? And O sinner! will thy stubborn heart be able to resist *peace*, or slight the blessed *peace-maker Jesus Christ*, after all this *pains*? If all his *arguments* prevail nothing, yet one would think that the *humble intreaties of the Great God* will certainly do it; how can you resist these?

Obj. *I have no strength to come to Christ, I cannot believe of myself, I have a dead and bound up heart, and I cannot help it.*

Ans. 1. Canst thou say in good earnest, that thou art willing and desirous to embrace a *Saviour*, if thou wast able? Alas! it is here that it sticks; whatever you pretend; you are not truly willing. It is our *unwillingness* that ruins us: it is not so much for want

want of power (tho' indeed we want it) as want of will, that sinners want Christ; were you once willing, strength would not be wanting. O to get the will conquered and made to surrender to Christ! When the day were won: O for one pull more from omnipotent grace to make you a willing people in the day of God's power!

2. Labour for a deep sense of thy own impotency; take your dead heart and lay it before God, and lay groaning in Christ's way, and plead for pity. It is true, God is not bound, in strict justice, to hear an unbeliever's prayer; but, if you be earnest with him, you may expect he will do it out of his great goodness and mercy. *He hears the ravens when they cry*; O then, cry to him to your utmost ability, in a deep sense of want; be as earnest seeking *faith*, as your daily bread; cry as fervently for the *life* of your souls, as ye would do for the *life* of your bodies, if ready to be execute: if ye would do so, God would not deny you. More particularly, plead these things;

(1.) Take your Bible, kneel down, and cast up that gracious free promise, *Ezek xxxvi. 26, 27*. Read it, and plead it; put thy finger to it, and put the maker of it to his word; lay thy dead heart before it, and look up, and cry, *Lord, make good this word to me, is it not a free promise?* There is no condition required of me for getting it fulfilled, but *to enquire at thee* for doing it, *verse 37*. Now, Lord, I am come to enquire and request thee to do it.

(2.) Humbly plead thy own *impotency*, and the *insufficiency* of all others to help thee in this state. This was the impotent man's plea with Christ at the pool of Bethesda, *John v. 6, 7*. It had good success with him, and so may it have with you. Say, 'Lord, I have lien many years with this dead-plagued heart beside the open fountain of thy blood, that has saved many in my condition: I am impotent and unable to move to it of myself, and have none to put me in; I have tried others, but I find

' it altogether in vain ; ordinances cannot do it
 ' cuments cannot do it, ministers cannot do it
 ' loudest knock or call will not do it : thou, I
 ' must put to thy helping hand, or it cannot be
 ' for it 's a work peculiar to thy mighty arm
 ' have been looking to all airts for help, but, I
 ' there is none in heaven or earth but thee al
 ' every one of the creatures, means and ordin
 ' say, It is not in me : every one of the saints
 ' angels say, as the King of Israel did to that
 ' starving woman, *2 Kings vi. 27. If the Lord*
 ' *help thee, whence shall I help thee ?* So, if
 ' Lord, help me not, I must perish.

(3.) In a deep sense of your own *impotency*,
 to God's *power*, and plead it. Do you feel the
 mon, Moab and mount Seir of your own corrup
 swelling within you ? Say with Jehoshaphat, *2 Ch*
xx. 12. We have no might against this great com
neither know we what to do, but our eyes are upon
 If you could win this length, then were there
 ground of hope ; for, when we see that we are w
 ly helpless and shistle's in ourselves, then God's
 is nearest : *When I am weak* (saith the Apostle, *2*
xii. 10.) then am I strong. Renounce then all
 in the creature, and look to the Creator : say, *L*
tho' it be impossible with man, yet thou hast told
Mark x. 17. that with thee all things are possible :
 I may despair of all help in myself and others,
 thou hast forbid me to despair of help in thee ; th
 fore I flee to thee alone. *Lord, give what thou*
mandest, and then command what thou wilt.

(4.) Plead thy extreme need of Christ, and
 faith to give thee an interest in him. The w
 cannot tell thee, O sinner, how great thy need
 there is not a starving man that needs meat, a wou
 ed man that needs a physician, a ship-wreck'd m
 that needs a plank, a dying man with the dive
 ring in his throat, that needs breath so much
thou need'st Christ. What wilt thou do on a des

bed, or at a tribunal, without an interest in him? And, what will become of thee to all eternity? Go to him then, and seek faith in Christ, as a malefactor going to die would do his life; fall down at his feet, and cry, 'Give me faith and strength to carry me to Christ's blood, or else I die: I may live without friends, wealth, honours and pleasures; but I cannot live without faith: I am lost, undone, a dead man, and I perish forever without it. Lord, deny me what thou wilt, but deny me not faith. It had been better for me never to have been born, than to live without Christ and an interest in him: if I win not to the fountain of Christ's blood, I will sink eternally in that scalding lake of fire and brimstone: if I go to Christ's table without faith, I will shed his blood, and eat and drink my own damnation.'

5. Plead with God, how easy it is for him to help thee; cry with the *Psalmist*, Psal. lxxx. 1. *O thou that dwellest between the cherubims, shine forth*: it will cost thee no more pains to work faith in me, and do all that I desire, than it doth the *sun to shine forth*; yea, thou canst more easily put forth thy power and grace, than the *sun* can dart out its beams. It is no trouble or loss to the *sun to shine forth*; so neither will it be to thee to shew thy power and mercy: a look or touch from thee would do it, a little thing will save a drowning man: Lord, suffer me not to perish, when it is so easy for thee to prevent it. Were it any loss or trouble for God to help us, we might well doubt of it; but, since it is none, we may cry with hope, Lord, grant such an hungry beggar an alms out of the ocean of thy bounty; for thou wilt never miss it. As the *sun*, the more it shines, displays its glory the more; so thou wilt gain glory, by putting forth thy power to help such a helpless creature as I am.

Obj. *But I have often looked and cried for help; but, alas, I am such a grievous sinner that I can get no answer, unless it be with a frown.*

Ans. 1. It may be there is some idol harboured, that thou art not willing to leave. This may be the Achan in the camp, that hid his face from the Lord to hide his sin: search for it, and leave it, an accursed thing; let not thine eye pity it, spare it. If thou canst not find it, go home and cry, *Shew me, Lord, wherefore thou art angry with me.*

2. It may be thou art not fervent; thou keeps the door bolted, that you may be able to knock the harder, *Matth. vii. 7. Ask and it shall be given you; seek and you shall find; knock and the door shall be opened unto you.* In which one verse you three calls to fervency and importunity, each stronger than another; *ask* The woman of Canaan readily took up her cry of Christ's refusing to answer her; she was fervent and importunate, and so gets a

3. Resolve, whatever discouragements come with, you will never quit the throne of Christ; you will always lay yourself in Christ, never look to another for help; yea, thou art waiting on him. Remember the patience of Job, *Psal. xl. 1. I waited patiently for the Lord, at length he inclined his ear, and heard my cry.* He was never any yet that waited on him and was ashamed. You may meet with many temptations and doubts, but you must be resolved to wait on Christ for help, come what will: as of the four lepers at the siege of Samaria, *2 Kings. iv. 43.* If I live at a distance from Christ, I shall miserably perish, there is no hope for me not when I am waiting on him; *But yet there is hope he will hear me, therefore, if I perish, I'll perish.*

looking up to him, where never one yet perished, and hope he will not let me be the first.

4. Make use of arguments in pleading with him.

(1.) Plead the freeness of his mercy: it needs no motive, and expects no worth; but, *whosoever will, let him come and take the water of life freely*. It runs freely, so that mountains cannot stop the current of it, more than rocks can stop the ebbing and flowing of the sea. 'Indeed, Lord, if sin and unworthiness could stop mercy, I might despair, for I am as unworthy a creature as ever the sun shined upon; but, blessed be God, grace is free.'

(2.) Plead Christ's commission, *Isa. lxi. 1*. He was sent to *proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of prison doors to them that are bound*. Lord, ere a poor prisoner, a frozen, locked, bound-up heart: here is employment for thee: loose me, knock off my fetters, and *bring my soul out of prison*. Thou hast all fulness dwelling in thee, and thou hast given thee to bestow on such miserable objects as I am; Lord, here a naked back for thee to cover, an empty stomach for thee to fill, a wounded soul in thee to cure. *Lord, thou camest to seek and save that which was lost*; and, wilt thou not be found of lost sinner that is seeking thee?

(3.) Plead the communicativeness of his mercy to others. He had compassion upon men's bodies while he was on earth, even the bodies of wicked men, such as the unthankful lepers; he let none of them go without healing that came to him. Say, Lord, wilt thou shew so much compassion to diseased bodies; and, wilt thou not have some pity on my dying soul, that is far more precious than carcases of clay?—Plead his compassion that he hath shewed to the worst of sinners, such as Manasseh, Mary Magdalen, Paul, and these who murdered him.—Plead his compassion towards the finally obstinate and impenitent, such as Jerusalem, over which he wept, *Luke xix*. Lord, did thy heart melt with pity to
such

134 DIRECT. XI. Concerning

such; and, wilt thou not pity a humbled sinner, that confesseth sin, and would fain be reconciled to God? Is not mercy the work thou delightest in? *Micah vii. 18.*

Lastly, Labour for a sense of the misery of a Christless state, of your great need of Christ, and of the happiness of being *found in him*; and, in a sense thereof, look to Christ, and make a mint to take hold of him. Stir up yourself to it, and rest your soul on him as you can; and God will help you, and communicate strength. He will not fail to notice and encourage an honest mint, *Jer. xxx. 21. Who is this that engageth his heart to approach me?* He will pity and help such. Try, O poor soul, if you can get a grip of Christ, especially upon a sacrament-occasion, when you are nearer him than at other times: if you cannot apply Christ to yourselves, and say, *He is mine*; yet apply yourself to Christ, and say, *I would fain be thine*, yea, I am resolved to be thine. Go forth to Christ with all the faith you can win at; say with the poor man, *Lord, I believe, help thou my unbelief*. You must not sit still and do nothing, but use all means in your power; for it is in the use of these that God works faith: hoise up the sails, and wait for the gales.

DIRECTION XI.

Come and join yourselves unto the Lord, in a perpetual and personal covenant, before you go to his Table.

UNLESS you be within the covenant of grace, you have no right to the seal of the covenant; now, if you would be found within the covenant, you must by faith take hold of the covenant, and heartily go in with the gracious terms and contrivance of it. *And this is what we commonly call personal covenanting*

ing with God. And the more express and divine we are in this matter, we will have the more rt.

for the nature, necessity and manner of *personal covenanting*, I refer the reader to my *Sacramentalism*, from p. 118. to p. 136. [*first edit.*] where bject is largely handled.

personal covenanting is the communicant's best to- and without it you cannot warrantably come to ord's table. You will mock God, and deceive own souls, if you take the great seal of heaven ppend it to a *blank*, or a sheet of clean paper: his you do, when you communicate without ous covenanting with God. O beware of ap- ing heaven's seal to a *blank*, lest the King of hea- : wroth, and fill up the *blank* with a curse.

communicants, come then, take hold of the ant of grace, and give a hearty and fiducial it to its gracious offers and terms. You are ble while under a covenant of works; be con- l of it, and speedily betake yourselves to the ovenant, and the gracious method of salvation. Jesus Christ and his righteousness. Cordially t- of Jesus Christ in all his offices, and in him choice of God the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, ur God and portion: and give up yourselves, ind body, and all you have, to be the Lord's, for him and not for another: and in Christ's th engage to live for God, serve him, and walk him in newness of life. Do all this in the most n and express manner, with sincerity, humility, self-denial; and, if this you be helped to do, will accept of you at his table, and deal with s his covenanted people.

. ' But (saith one) I know it is my duty to ie and transact with God in this manner, and ew covenant with him, conform to my baptif- vows; and sometimes I think I am willing to it, but I much suspect my sincerity in this mat-

ter ?

ter; and it is highly dangerous to deal falsely with God, in pretending to covenant with him, when the heart is not right with God.

Ans. You have just cause to suspect your own heart, and therefore should be at all pains to search and try yourselves; and, for your help, I shall give some characters of these who aim sincerely to transact and renew covenant with God.

1. They are such who are thoroughly convinced of their misery under the first covenant, as being wholly unable to fulfil its condition, or pay its penalty; and therefore see they cannot abide in this case, without being undone to all eternity.

2. They are heartily grieved for their natural estrangement, and long living at a distance from God; and are made to say, Oh how long have I dwelt in Mesek, far from the fountain of my happiness!

3. They are troubled for their long slighting of Christ's gracious calls and offers of mercy in the gospel, and for the backwardness of their hearts to leave sin and Satan, and come and enter into covenant with God. Oh how long have I preferred Satan's drudgery and service, to God's friendship and favour; lived in league with my soul's enemy, and at war with my best friend?

4. They have something of a soul-affecting view of the new covenant, and the new way and method of salvation contained therein. They see there is no righteousness of man or angel that can justify them, none but the righteousness of Christ alone, nothing but an infinite satisfaction can do their turn; and it is their cry, *None but Christ*.

5. They are fully resolved on a rupture and breach with all the enemies of God, and to break all leagues and covenants with *sin, Satan and the world*; and that they will never be slaves to them as formerly: they heartily join with the Psalmist, *Psal. cxix. 115. Depart from me, ye evil doers, for I will keep the commandments of my God.*

6. They are sensible of, and humbled for, the former treachery and false dealing of their hearts with God. Are there not many who have formerly entred into covenant with God, have sworn allegiance to him as their sovereign, and that not only at Baptism, but have renewed this deed at the Lord's Supper? But, may not the Lord take up the same complaint against them, as against Israel? *Psal. lxxviii. 26, 37. They lied to him with their tongues; for their heart was not right with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant.* Well, if you be deeply affected on this account, the Lord will not reject you.

7. They sincerely accept of Christ as their surety and cautioner before God; they esteem him altogether lovely and infinitely precious. They renounce their own *righteousness* in justification, and their own *strength* in sanctification, and look to Christ for both, saying, as these, *Isa. xlv. 24. In the Lord have I righteousness and strength.* I have not sufficiency of myself either to make or keep covenant with God, but my confidence is entirely in Christ my all-sufficient surety.

8. They are content to give themselves to the Lord, and all they are and have. Faith hath two hands; by the one it receives Jesus Christ, and by the other it gives the soul to him. Now, if your faith want either of these, it is lame.

9. They feel indwelling sin as a grievous clog; they desire heart-holiness more than any earthly thing, and resolve, thro' grace, upon more care and watchfulness against sin than formerly.

Now, try your sincerity in covenanting with God by these marks; and if you can lay claim to one or more of them, then you are not hypocrites, nor of the number of these who give God the hand, without the heart; who pretend to make a covenant with God, and yet keep a secret league with the devil, the world, and the flesh; who profess a great outward respect to God and his ways, and yet keep
a secret

a secret antipathy to Godliness, as, alas, many do who come to the Lord's table.

And, if you would manage this weighty transaction aright, you must be very deliberate in it: take many a view of the nature and frame of the covenant of grace, and consider what God offers and promises therein, and what he doth require of us; an endeavour to get your hearts wrought up to a cheerful compliance therewith. Your souls are at the stake, and a mistake here ruins you eternally; but if once it be well done, it is done for ever. This bargain is not for a short term, but for life, nay for eternity; and therefore you should count the cost of it, and consider it duly; and be resolved whatever trouble or persecution shall arise, or whatever temptation you may meet with to leave Christ to say to them, like Ruth to Naomi, when she was stedfastly resolved to go with her, *Ruth i. 16. Intreat me not to leave Christ; for where he goes, I will follow him, tho' it were into banishment: where he lodges I will lodge, tho' it were in a prison; for neither death nor life shall part Christ and me.*

And again, beware of delays in making or entering into covenant with God. It is work for eternity, and therefore requires present dispatch. The time of youth is a rare season for this work, and ought carefully to be improv'd, and no time lost. And here I shall address myself to the young.

O *young people*, and ye that never communicated before, set about this work of *personal covenanting* before ye approach to the Lord's table. Do not delay or put off to another year, or till old age or sickness come on: for, what do you know but God may be provoked to harden your hearts so in old age (tho' ye should live till that time) that ye shall have no liking to religion and the ways of God. Must it not be highly displeasing to God, to reserve *for him* the refuse and dregs of your strength and *time*? Will you give your Creator and Redeemer only

only so much of your time and strength as the devil and the world have left? O what is this, but to offer the blind and lame of the flock in sacrifice to God, *Mal. i. 7.* which is an abomination!

O young folk, can you dispose of yourselves better in the days of your youth, than give up yourselves to the Lord? When you are ready to chuse callings and settlements in the world, can ye take a wiser course, than first chuse a settlement in Christ's family, which would make all other conditions and circumstances of life the more comfortable to you? Now, the way to be made a member of this family, is by covenanting with God; without this, you have no right to the childrens bread, nor the seals of the covenant. It is not enough that you were baptized, and are Christians by your parents dedication, unless you be Christians by your own free choice and consent. Remember, you are now to enter into the state of adult church-membership, and to be admitted to share of the childrens privileges sealed to you in baptism; and therefore now ye must act as rational men and women, and make a choice for yourselves: you ought personally and explicitly to renew your baptismal covenant, and ratify your parents deed, now when you are of age; otherwise your baptism and parents dedication will not profit you. I call you to engage to no more here, than what you are already obliged to by your baptism; for it is just the same covenant you are to enter into now, that ye have already consented to by your baptism: only, by your personal resignation, voluntary consent, and taking the second seal of the covenant, you are to bind yourselves the faster to it; the which if you neglect to do, your baptism will be so far from profiting you, that it will be a witness against you, and cry for vengeance on you, and you will be in no better condition than the heathen that never were baptized.

O young communicants, take heed to your first communicating; for very much doth depend upon it.

You are now, as it were, to lay the foundation of your salvation work, and this ought to be with much spiritual skill and knowledge, if would have a sure building. O then dig deep found your house, your salvation, your hope heaven upon the rock Christ, by personal covenanting, and express closing with him upon the terms of grace: for if you do it not, but approach to the Lord's table in ignorance, unbelief, or hardness of heart, you may provoke God to finitise you with judicial blindness and obduration, and give you over to such heart-hardness and formality in duty that may cleave to you all your lives long, and so you are ruined for ever. The time of your first communicating is a most critical juncture for your souls according to the state, frame and disposition of people's souls at their first communicating, so that every one often fares with them in some measure at a great part of the communions they partake of. Many have found this, some to their sweet, others to their bitter experience. Some by their careless approach to the Lord's table first, and neglecting expressly to covenant with him, have drawn down the plagues of heart-hardness and formality upon themselves, and provoked God to leave them to wander in the dark all their lives without any solid assurance, or comfortable view of their interest in Christ and the covenant of grace. But others, by means of their sincere preparation and covenanting with God at this time, have got a clear view of their conversion, and a view of their interest in Christ, which hath proven very useful and comfortable to them all the rest of their lives, and especially in the time of distress, and when on a death-bed. Then they have remembered, how that at such a time and place they joined themselves to the Lord by a perpetual covenant, and then and there God sealed them with them, intimated their pardon, and owned them as his covenanted children. As their souls were *helped to say to the Lord, Thou art my God; so*

id to them, *I am your salvation*. And hereby many have been strengthened, when ready to faint under doubts and discouragements. Therefore, O *young communicants*, as ye regard the well-being of your precious and immortal souls for ever, look well to yourselves at this time ; if matters be right with you now, they will never be altogether wrong afterwards. Labour to get some distinct uptakings of the covenant of grace, and of the nature, ends and uses of this solemn ordinance, which is the compend and seal of it, before your first partaking. Pray fervently for knowledge and spiritual illumination ; apply to Jesus Christ, your great Prophet, for this, and see to improve the means and helps which he is pleased to afford you for it. Retire for meditation and reading of the Bible ; read and meditate much of the sufferings of Christ ; read our *confession of faith*, *Vincent's catechism*, *Guthrie's trial of a saving interest in Christ*, *Doctittle*, and other good books on the sacrament, that ye may attain to some right impressions of the covenant, and the Lord's supper ; and particularly of the obligations you already ly under by the first seal of baptism : And then under a humble sense of guilt, and with a hopeful view of the gospel-offer, go with all seriousness and solemnity, and renew these engagements ; enter into covenant with God, and next come to his table, to get the transaction sealed and ratified, by getting the other seal of heaven appended to it.

And now, *young people*, I put it to your choice, as Joshua did to the Israelites, Jos. xxiv. 15. *Choose you this day whom you will serve*.—Make choice at this time whom ye will be saved by, and whom ye will obey. Whom will you have for your master, whether Christ or the devil ? Both are courting your hearts : Which of them will you yield to ? Lay your hands to your hearts, and see whether you will grant Christ or the devil's desire ? Whether shall the Devil have you soul and body to all eternity, or shall

shall Christ have you? Oh, will any be so foolish to halt betwixt two opinions in this case, any so as stand in doubt whether to be saved or damned, whether to live with Christ or the devil for ever? Now Michael and his angels, and the dragon and his angels are fighting about your hearts; the devil is holding, and a *dying Saviour* is drawing. O will you not be on Christ's side, and with Michael may pray that the red Dragon's head may be broken, that the devil may get a total defeat, and that Christ may get your hearts for ever? Remember Christ will have none but willing servants, *Psal. cx. 3.* none but who freely offer themselves unto the Lord. Ah! the son of Zichri is recorded with great honour, *2 Chron. xvii. 15.* because *he willingly offered himself unto the Lord.* O for many Amaziah's, many free-will offerings among young communicants would be a most pleasant sight to God and ministers to saints and angels, whose eyes are upon you. The first fruits under the law were to be offered to the Lord. *The kindness of youth is much remembered by Jer. ii.* Young folks praying, repenting and obeying are most melodious musick in his ears. Give Christ the first and best of your days, for he deserves this. Make earnest of covenanting-work in secret, that the communion-day may be a day of your espousals to the Lord Jesus, and the marriage knot may be cast so sure at his table, that death and hell may never be able to loose it.

Need I use any motives to press you to make a bargain, which is so advantageous for you? God invites you to treat with him, nay, he summons you to do it, *2 Chron. xxx. 8.* *Yield yourselves to the Lord, strike hands with God, submit to his mercy, accept of the terms of grace.* O if God himself would sound an alarm in your ears, and shew you the misery of an uncovenanted state!

1. While you are in this state, you have no interest in Christ, no share in his blood or purchase;

neither art or part in the God of Israel, Eph. 2.

You are under a covenant of works, and the terror, threatening and curses of a broken

The sentence of death is pronounced against and you may look for the execution of it every

While you are out of the covenant, you have right to any mercy, and all the mercies you receive

Consider what a sad stroke death gives to an uncovenanted soul: it deprives him of all mercies, *temporal, spiritual and eternal*, at one blow; and sets a going for ever. 'And, whither can you flee the day of visitation, when nothing but grim horror and despair do stare you in the face? When the body is on the brink of the grave, and the soul is on the brink of hell, how will you have confidence to cry to an uncovenanted God to whom you have been strangers all your days? Must it not be terrible for an uncovenanted soul to think, I am going to appear before that God I do not now, have no interest in, nor acquaintance with? Can I look for friendship from him now, since I never sought after before?' But on the contrary, how pleasant then will it be for a covenanted soul to see death in the face, who can say, *'I know whom I have believed, and I know whither I am going; the place I know, the way I know, and the God of that land I know? Why should I be backward to go to my covenanted friend, with whom I have often conversed, been long acquainted, and in whose presence I have placed my happiness?'*

Consider how lamentable your case will be evermore, if you slight the present opportunity: the opportunity will not always last with you, nay, the day not far off when it shall end, and God will be with you no longer; the door will be eter-

nally shut, and God will become inaccessible, inexorable, and irreconcilable for evermore : Christ, the blessed mediator, will become thy implacable judge ; and, how will you look him in the face, when on the throne, whom you so basely slighted at a communion-table ? What wilt thou do when thou findest thyself shut up under flaming wrath, without hope ? The remembrance of lost opportunities will be as oil to thy flames. *Time was, when God treated, and would have made a bargain with me, but would not ;* this will be the burden of thy eternal lamentation. O how will you be able to bear the wrath of an uncovenanted God ! *Who can dwell with devouring fire ?* A small shower of fire and brimstone lighting on our heads now, would be very terrible : but O it would be infinitely more so, when it shall be poured down in whole streams, and that not for a time, but for ever and ever. Will not *ten thousand* years suffering do the turn ? No, no ; it will be eternal. Well, if you be able to dwell with everlasting burnings, ye need not treat with God : but *O it is fearful to fall into the hands of a living God, one that lives, and will for ever live to revenge himself upon you !*

Hard must your hearts be, if they be not moved by these threatnings ; but yet harder must they be, if they be not melted by God's condescending intreaties. Hear him, *Isa. lv. 1, 2, 3. Ho every one that thirsteth, come, &c. Incline your ear, and come unto me ; hear, and your soul shall live, and I will make an everlasting covenant with you.* Is God so willing to make a covenant with his creature, a slave, a worm ; and, are you not willing to cast down the weapons of rebellion, and enter into a league with him ? It is not a bargain most suitable for you, and all your circumstances and necessities ? Is it not most glorious and honourable for you to be betrothed to so great a Prince ? *Hes. ii. 19.* It is not rich and advantageous for you to be inherit in so great an inheritance, and

re a sealed a right to such blessed privileges as : pardon, gracious access, fatherly love, co-t-presence, covenant-support, covenant-provi-covenant-protection, and covenant-comforts?

Alas ! I have made a personal covenant before, and have broke it.

C. You have cause to be humbled for it before and, if you be not, it is a bad sign indeed. All sensible and mourning backsliders are invited to turn to him, and renew their covenant, *Jer.* endeavour to make the bargain surer than you fore.

I am afraid of breaking over again ; and, is better not to engage ?

C. 1. It is good to be jealous of yourselves, and for breaking ; for, the more you distrust your own strength, the stronger you are.

If you covenant honestly, you will get covenant-grace and strength which shall be sufficient for you will get the dominion of sin broke, and to wrestle against it : and, above all, you will be first engaged for you as your surety ; and to be tho' you be weak, he is able enough.

D I R E C T I O N XII.

For a thorough Cleansing of both Heart and Life from Sin. and turn unto the Lord the Ways of New Obedience, before you come to the Lord's table.

L that would attend a holy God, and expect communion with him in this holy ordinance, be to have pure hearts and clean hands, *Psal.* 3. 4. *Jam.* iv. 8. What was David's pious tion, *Psal.* xxvi. 6. Ought to be yours at this on, *I will wash my hands in innocency, and so compass thine altar, O Lord.* He alludes to the

the ceremony of the priests washing at the brazen laver, before they ministred at the altar ; to let us see that tho' this ceremony belonged onely to the priests, yet the morality belongs to all ; and that there is a washing which concerns all before they meddle with holy services, and especially such as the sacrament of the Lord's supper. There is a double washing required of all communicants ; 1. A washing of yourselves in Christ's blood by the actings of faith. 2. A washing of yourselves by the exercise of true repentance and reformation, which is an effect of the former. By the one, the guilt of sin is taken away, and by the other, the filth of sin is removed.

Now, this *cleansing* must be both external and internal ; more than the outside of the cup and platter must be washed, for God looks principally to the heart. Observe these parts of the sacrifice, that in a special manner behoved to be washed under the law, *Lev. i. 9. But the inwards and his legs shall he wash in water.* Now, why should the inwards and legs of the sacrifice be washed above all the rest ? Because the intrails contain'd the excrements of the beast, and the legs and feet did tread in the mire and puddle, and so these parts were more defiled than any other part of the body. And all this to teach us, that, when we draw near to God in solemn worship, we should especially wash there, where most filth is likely to be contracted.

1st, Our *inwards*, our hearts and consciences must be washed : O what filth and excrements, even a dunghill of filthy lusts, ly there ! *Jer. iv. 14. O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness, how long shall vain thoughts lodge within thee ?* O communicants, you must look well to the inwards at this time, and see to get all inward and secret lusts washed out by repentance, and strong resolutions in Christ's strength against them.

2^{dly}, Our *legs and feet* must be washen also. The *steps* of our daily conversation are defiled by walking.

ing and treading in foul ways; O how much pollution do even believers gather by the steps of their daily walk! And hence it is, that he who has already washed, needs daily, and upon every new occasion, to have his feet washed, *John xiii. 10.* We should then be in earnest, before we come to the Lord's table, to have all the defilement of our outward actions washed away by true repentance and reformation of life. Alas that we should come to this holy table with such *inwards*, and with such *feet*, as many times we have! *Lord, purge us with hyssop, and we shall be clean; wash us, and we shall be whiter than the snow.* Our own washing will not do it, if Christ put not to his hand; yet we must be sincerely using the means, and waiting for the help of his spirit.

If you would be suitably prepared for this solemn ordinance, and have a gracious meeting with Christ at his table, you must not only search out your sins, be deeply humbled for them, make confession of them before the Lord, and by faith lay hold on Christ for pardon, as before directed; but you must also be washed and cleansed from sin, forsake sin in your life, and cast it out of your heart: for if you come to Christ's table with any of his enemies and traitors lodged in your bosoms, with any of your old lusts unmortified, and sins not put away, he will look upon you as his murderers, and smite you with his judgments; yea, you may expect that the wrath of God will come upon you whilst the bread is in your mouths, as it did upon *Israel* for the same reason, *Psal. lxxviii. 30, 31.* *They were not estranged from their lusts; but whilst the meat was yet in their mouths, the wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the chosen men of Israel.* Perhaps, O sinner, thou mayst not feel this wrath at the time, but it may be inflicted insensibly on thy soul; and every sacrament thou receivest in this condition, thou dost heap and treasure up wrath
against

against the day of wrath ; every time thou bringest a new faggot to the heap, which will make a terrible fire at last, when it is thoroughly kindled against thy soul.

O then, you who design to approach to the Lord's table, be persuaded to put a bill of divorce into the hands of all your lusts and idols ; *cast away all your former transgressions*, and begin a new life : resolutely turn your backs on sin, *Satan* and hell ; and come take on with a new master, and engage in God's strength to be good servants and faithful soldiers of Jesus Christ for the time to come. If you do this, God promiseth you mercy and pardon, and that your former sins shall not be so much as mentioned to you, *Isa.* lv. 7. *Ezek.* xviii. 21, 22. But, if you do it not, severe wrath is threatned, *Psal.* lxxviii. 21.

The sacrament doth work and produce effects according to the state and disposition of the receiver thereof ; as the *water of jealousy* did to the woman under suspicion of uncleanness, *Numb.* v. 27, 28. If the woman was clean, then the water did her no hurt, nay, it did her good, made her conceive and become fruitful : but, if she was defiled and unclean, it did her great mischief ; *her belly did swell, her thigh did rot, and she became a curse*. It is so in receiving the sacrament : if a man be in a gracious state, and made clean by faith, repentance and reformation, then the sacrament brings a blessing, it makes a man spiritually healthful and fruitful : but, if he be defiled and impenitent, it doth him great mischief ; like the water of jealousy, it doth poison and rot his soul, and he proves a more rotten and wretched sinner than before. O then, let none venture to harbour sin, and deal falsely with God, when he comes to drink this water of jealousy.

The Pharisees quarrelled with Christ, *Matth.* xv. 2. *Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders ? For they wash not their hands when they eat bread.* But on better grounds may we quarrel many communicants.

municants ; why do ye transgress the commandment of the Lord ? For ye wash neither hands nor heart when ye eat bread at the Lord's table ; nay, ye presume to dip your filthy hands into the dish with a *holy Jesus* : do you think he will bear with such an affront from vile worms, when it is more easy for him to crush you, than for you to trample a worm under your feet ? Remember, he is a *God of purer eyes than that he can behold iniquity*.

Would ye have God to draw near to you in this holy ordinance, then cleanse your hands, and purify your hearts. *Wash ye, make you clean, put away the evil of your doings from before his eyes, cease to do evil, and learn to do well.* And, if you would be accepted by God, your turning from sin must have these properties ;

1st, It must be a *cordial* turning with all the heart and soul. You must not forsake sin with reluctancy and by constraint, (as Phaltiel left Michal) but willingly and readily.

2^{dly}, You must turn from your sins *presently*, and without delay. Do not adventure to ly down and sleep with them another night, lest your waking next day be in hell, or under a sentence of final hardness and impenitency ; you are not sure the day of grace will last, or the door of mercy stand open till to-morrow.

3^{dly}, You must turn from sin *finally* and everlastingly ; your quarrel with sin must be irreconcilable : for, if now ye declare war against your sins as the traitors and murderers of your Lord and master, ye must draw the sword against them, and throw away the scabbard, and vow never to be satisfied till you revenge Christ's death upon them, and get them utterly destroyed. O never entertain a favourable thought of, nor give a kindly look to the bloody knife that killed your dearest friend. Do not like many, who only part with their sins about the time of a communion, or when conscience is awakened :

but

but, when that is over, they return with the dog to the vomit. Many say to their sins, as Abraham to his servants, *stay at the foot of the mount till I go up and worship, and I will return to you again.* You ought to say so indeed to your necessary worldly affairs at this time; but, for your sins, you should pass an act of eternal banishment upon them, and say with Ephraim, *what have I to do any more with idols?*

4thly, You must turn from sin *universally*. You must not, like Herod, part with many and reserve some, but readily give up with all; with *inward* heart sins, as well as *outward* and gross sins; with sins of *omission* as well as of *commission*; with *secret* sins, as well as *open* sins. And particularly, turn from your *predominant* sins, whatever they be; and from these sins that are common in the age and place wherein you live: reserve no sin, nor darling lust, but hew thy beloved Agag in pieces before the Lord; leave no grip of thy heart to the devil lest he pull thee to hell by it.

Turn from all *tongue sins*, rotten discourse and corrupt communication. You would reckon it a sad disease to have your excrements come out at your mouth; and yet, alas, this is the disease of many. O *swearer*, turn from your swearing: what mean you to study the language of hell, unless you would have the world believe that you design to travel thither? For these who are to go to a strange country to live, desire to learn something of the language of the country ere they go. What profit or pleasure have you in this sin? Why will you dare heaven, and defy God's law without any temptation? What would you say, if men should baffle or abuse *your name*, or *your father's name*, as you do the *Lord's name*.

Obj. O, say some, *it is only the devil's name that we baffle.*

Ans. There is nothing pleases the devil more than to have his name so frequently used; for thus you
make

make him a God, whom you worship and pray to, by bidding the devil take this or that.

Obj. *I do not ban nor swear but when I am in passion and provoked to it.*

Ans. 1. This is an aggravation of your sin, first to be in passion, and then to swear: do you think that one sin will excuse another? 2. Is it just to flee in the face of your creator, because you are affronted by your fellow creature? Will you stab your father, because your enemy strikes you? If a man wrong you, will you put forth your anger on God that never wronged you?

Obj. *I swear but little oaths, by faith, conscience, &c.*

Ans. 1. The devil would have you think these but little sins now; but, stay till a death-bed or a judgment-seat, and you will find him alter his note. 2. Do you think it a light matter to make a common baffle of *faith*, the precious instrument of your justification; or of *conscience*, that is the deputy of the great God; or of your precious *soul*, that cost the blood of Christ to redeem it? — 3. These are but creatures, and to swear by them is plainly *idolatry*; for it is a giving worship, and ascribing divine attributes to the creature.

O cursers and swearers, be persuaded to forsake these sins, and turn to God in Christ for mercy. What will God say to you at the great day, if you do not? You wisht for damnation in your ordinary discourse; you are now holden at your word, and damned shall you be: you swore in your ordinary discourse; therefore God will swear in his wrath, *you shall not enter into his rest*: you could not speak without cursing; therefore you shall be banished out of God's presence with a curse: these tongues that were so liberal of oaths and blasphemies, shall fry in endless and caseless flames; without one drop of water to cool them.

Again, O *liar*, forsake your lying, and c
 Christ. Tho' this sin be common, yet confi
 most abominable in the sight of God : the
 the patron of this sin, and the *father of li*
 was with a lie he ruined all mankind, *ye*
as Gods, said he to our first parents. Ther
 ver a lie thou makest, but the devil is at thi
 and whispers it to thee. Remember what G
 to *Ananias* and *Sapphira* for lying, *Acts* v. h
 them dead with a lie in their mouth ; and it
 a wonder of his patience, if he do not so t
 Do you know, O *liar*, whose children yo
 Not God's children, for they are children th
 not lie ; and therefore you must be *Satan's* c
for he is a liar from the beginning, and the j
liars. Knowest thou, O *liar*, whither thou
 ing ? Even to thy father. Should not chil
 with their father ? You cannot look upwa
 say, *our father which art in heaven* ; but tho
 look downward, and say, *our father which*
hell ; and there it is (if thou repent it not) t
 tongue shall be tormented in flames for ever. T
 at this, O *liar*, and be assured it is no lie
 tell you : *turn ye, turn ye* ; for, *why will ye di*

Moreover, O *drunkard*, turn from your d
 nels, and come to Christ. While you live
 sin, you ly under many woes and curses,
 11, 12. *Isa.* xxviii. 2. 1 *Cor.* vi. 10. God
 ses are not light, therefore make not light of
 for if you do, O *drunkard*, remember what
 ing you hereafter, even a cup of red vengean
 up with the dregs of God's wrath, which
 poured down your throat for ever ; and
 shall eternally cry out, *I thirst, I thirst* ; and
 the drink you have had on earth, you can
 there a drop of cold water to cool your tongu

In the next place, O *covetous man*, *chea*
defrauder, turn from your covetousness, yo

ce and unrighteous gain, and come to Christ. If you do not, you shall pay dear for all your unjust gain in another world; *God is the avenger of all such as are defraud,* 1 Thess. iv. 6. You think yourself very cunning, when you can cheat your neighbour of a little money; but, know you not, that the devil in the mean time is more cunning in cheating you of your precious soul, which is infinitely more valuable?

O *Sabbath-breaker, seisure and prayerless sinner*, turn from your sins unto God and holiness; flee to Christ for shelter from them, and the wrath due to them; righteousness and redemption are only to be found in him. Would you not count him mad, who being condemned to a cruel death for base crimes, and might escape it, if he would accept of a pardon readily provided for him, and leave off such vile facts for the future, would yet obstinately refuse to do it? And are not you yet madder, that slight your Saviour, and follow your lusts, when your danger is a thousand times greater? What madness is it to dishonour God and damn your soul, to gratify the devil or please a vile carcass that shortly will be so loathsome, that men cannot endure it above ground?

O sinners, I beseech you in the name of the great and glorious Jehovah, and in the name of our glorious Redeemer, be reconciled to God, accept pardon thro' Christ's blood, and engage to quit these sins that would destroy you. Will you please God, and shew kindness to your poor soul by doing so? However much you have abused God's patience, sampled his love, slighted his calls, despised his threatenings, and undervalued his promises; yet he still standing and beseeching you to be reconciled to him. O will not all this goodness melt your heart, and cause you with Ephraim, *Jer. xxxi. 18. bemoan ourselves, and cry, turn thou me, O Lord, and I shall be turned?* Without this turning, see that you venture not to this sacred ordinance; let none with the

turning ulcers of sin upon them offer to sit down at this holy table, for God's pure eyes cannot look upon them. And, if you would turn aright, see that ye turn believingly to God in Christ; for there is no access to the king of heaven, without bringing the *Prince of Peace*, the King's Son, in your arms; no atonement without Christ, no acceptance but in the beloved.

Lastly, If you would turn to God aright, ye must not only turn from sin, but also turn to the ways of holiness and new obedience. It is not enough to *cease to do evil*, but you must also *learn to do well*. Some do part with their sins of *commission*, but continue still in sins of *omission*; they leave their gross out-breakings, but still neglect commanded duties. But the tree is not only adjudged to the fire that bears *evil fruit*, but also the tree that bears *no fruit*: So that the *neglect* of duty will damn as surely as the *commission* of sin. Communicants that God will smile upon, are such as not only forsake all known sin, but do sincerely endeavour, thro' grace, to yeild obedience to the whole revealed will of God, and in Christ's strength do set about the performance of every commanded duty.

But as for these communicants that do not study new obedience, and to make conscience of performing every known duty, God will say to such as he saith to the wicked, *Psal. l. 16, 17. What hast thou to do that thou shouldst take my covenant* (or the seal of my covenant) *in thy mouth; seeing thou castest my words behind thee?* They can expect no communion or fellowship with him at his table.

But, on the other hand, he makes very gracious and comfortable promises to those that study obedience; *Jer. vii. 23. Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and you shall be my people*. As the Prophet Isaiah speaks to the Jews of the good things of the land of Canaan, so may we say to you concerning the good things of the sacrament, *Isa. i. 19. If ye be willing*

willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land, As the land of Canaan produced very precious fruits, so doth the Lord's Supper; and these far more excellent than those. It is here that the marrow and fatness of God's house is distributed to his children. Well, if ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat of the good things of the sacrament.

But see that your obedience spring from right principles, from love and gratitude to God, from a true hatred to sin, and a high esteem of holiness. It was an excellent saying of one, *Were there neither heaven nor hell, yet sin should be my hell, and holiness my heaven.* The spiritually enlightened soul doth see an unspeakable deformity in sin, which causeth him to abhor it; and he sees such a charming beauty in holiness, that he cannot but love and desire it.

DIRECTION XII.

Meditate much upon the Death and Sufferings of our Lord Jesus Christ, before you approach to his table.

Would you have your hearts put in a suitable communion-frame, then read and think much of the sufferings of Christ; and in a special manner, take a close view of them on the Saturday's night before the communion. Think on them till your hearts melt, and affections warm; yea, resolve you will not give over till then; and beg God's blessing on your meditations for this end.

Think and wonder at the greatness of the humiliation of the Son of God. Admire the low stoop and condescension of the Son of God, and King of Glory, that he should be content for us to become a creature, and such a mean creature as man; that he, who was equal with God, should become less than God, *John xiv. 28.* yea, less than Angels, *Heb. ii. 7.*

156 DIRECT. XIII. *Of Meditating*

yea, to be depressed below the ordinary condition of man, *Psal. xxii. 6. I am a worm, &c.* Think how he denuded himself of all his riches and glory, that tho' he was the *beir of all things*, yet, for our sakes, he became so poor, that he had not a *cradle* of his own to lye in when born, a *house* to lay his head in while he lived, nor a *grave* to be buried in where he died. He left his *throne of state*, to lodge in the *virgin's womb*: He is born, not in his *mother's house*, but in a *common inn*, and the basest place of the inn, a *stable*, the inn being probable taken up by persons of richer quality: he is cradled in a *manger*, having no better place allowed him on earth, tho' the highest heavens were too mean for him.

Think how he was carried to a *wildernefs* to fast and watch, and live *forty days* among the wild beasts, haunted and tempted by the devil, and sadly buffeted by his own slave; *and all this for us.*

View him going about on foot, *hungry, thrifty and weary*, yet always *doing good*; and the more good he did to souls and bodies, the more was he hunted and persecute, reproach'd and blasphem'd; *and all for our sakes.*

View him entering into the garden of *Gethsemane*, beginning to fear, turn heavy, and cry out; *My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death.* What made him heavy, but the dead weight of your sins, and the curses of the law annexed to them? Behold him complaining to his poor disciples, that could make no help to him; neither they nor the angels in heaven durst touch his load, nor taste his cup: He could have helped them, but they could not help him. Yea, he got not so much as sympathy from them; they fell asleep when he was at the worst, and left him to *tread out the wine press alone*, and all for our sakes.

View him in his *fearful agony* and *bloody sweat*, falling sometimes on his *knees*, and sometimes on his *face*, praying once, praying again, and praying the

third time, *that the cup might pass from him*, till he is overwhelmed and covered with his own blood. Behold the great drops of blood bursting through and standing above his garments, and falling and lying upon the ground round about him ; being at this time prest betwixt the *millstone of God's justice* and our *sins*. Behold him sweating without heat, and bleeding without a wound ; the fire and the wounds were inward, even in his soul. How freely did the fountain of his precious blood open and run to wash us ? Every vein and pore pours out a stream, not waiting for the tormentors, *and all for our sakes*.

Behold him betrayed and sold *for thirty pieces of silver*, taken and bound with cords like a thief ; yea, bound fast, as Judas bade, and so fast (as some say) that the blood did burst out at his tender hands. Can your heart or eyes hold, to see those hands, that made Heaven and Earth, wrung together and bruised with hard cords ; to see him bound, that came to set the prisoners free, and loose us who were Satan's bond-slaves ? Blest Jesus, had not the *cords of thy own love* tied thee faster than the *cords of thy enemies*, tho' they had been the strongest cables or iron-chains, they could not have held thee ; but thou wast a willing prisoner *for our sakes*.

Behold him struck upon the face, spit upon, buffeted, blindfolded, mocked, and cruelly affronted by rude soldiers a whole night : tho' he could have breathed them into Hell, yet meekly holds his peace, and patiently suffers *all for our sakes*.

Behold his lovely countenance all disfigured by their plucking the hair from his cheeks with pincers, *Isa. l. 6*. The sweetest face that ever the sun saw was all besmeared with *blood and spitting* : yet he hid not his face from shame.

Behold him led up and down from place to place, with a ridiculous garb put upon him, and yet never resists : he is abused and disgraced ; a Barrabas, a murderer, the vilest malefactor in all Jerusalem, is preferred

preferred before him; and yet he complain
View him as he was used by his own fam-
chosen disciples; one of them betrays him,
of them denies him, and all the rest forsake him
leave him alone among his bloody enemies.

Behold him, that *clothes the lilies of the field*
ed naked; behold him scourged back and side
scourged above measure, (Pilate thinking the
save his life) till all the pavement of Pilate's
ment-hall about him is bedewed with his
blood: *yet he willingly gave his back to the*
that we might be freed from the everlasting
God's wrath in Hell.

Behold him with a platted crown of thorn
his head, with the sharp points turned inward
driven into his head, till they pierced his he-
skull in an hundred places; and so he is con-
be as the ram caught in the thickets, to be fa-
in your room. Behold a new shower of blood
ning down his neck and whole body: Oh!
my sins that platted the thorns, and they w-
reed that drave them in.

Behold him, after all these sufferings, put
his heavy cross, upon his sore and bleeding shoulder
With patience and humility did he bear this
tree, that was weighed down with our sin
the law's curses fastened to it? Yea, he
without complaint, till his strength is spent,
breathless, and ready to faint under the
till another must help. It was not the cross
made him faint; he had a greater burden than
than ten thousand worlds, even the infinite wrath
God due to our sins.

Behold him stretched forth naked, and laid
the ground, that they may take the measure
body, and the holes for the nails; yea, the
them longer than the truth, that they might
crucify and rack him at once. Behold the
nails driven in through the most sinewy and

of his body, and the cross lift up with the
d of glory nailed to it; and, when it fell into
hole digged for the foot of it, how did the fall
and tear his whole body? His own weight was
torture; and the longer he lived, his wounds
the wider. His hands and feet are fixed, he
ot turn any way for ease: the blood streamed
n for several hours, till he expired amidst these
res.

hold him hanging on a cross *betwixt Heaven and*
h, as if he had been unworthy of a place in either
em: *betwixt two thieves*, as if he had been the
test malefactor of the three. His sufferings were
ersal, and did extend over all the parts and
ers of his soul and body; no part free but his
ue, which was at liberty to pray for his ene-
He suffered in all his *senses*; his sight was
eated with the scornful gestures of those that
d by, *wagging their heads*; his hearing with
s and *mocks*; his smell with the noisome savour
dead mens skulls; his taste with *gall and vinegar*;
eling with the *nails and thorns* that pierced his
hands and feet.

hold him on a cross, suffering till his strength
ried up like a post-berd; his *tongue cleaves to his*
till he cries out, *I thirst*. And no wonder
hirsted; for, besides all the loss of his blood,
as scorched with the fire of God's wrath. Yea,
arrows of the Almighty were within him, the poi-
hereof did drink up his spirit.

hold him at the worst crying out for relief,
God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? But yet
elief appears, there is none to answer: yea, his
sun, his own *Heaven*, his own *Father*, his own
ead, hid their faces and consolations from him.
e left alone in midst of Devils and enemies in-
g over him: he falls a sacrifice to incensed
e, for our hainous guilt and provocations.

Behold

Behold the *Sun of Righteousness* under a fearful eclipse. For a candle to be put out is no great matter, but for the Sun to be darkened is marvellous and strange.

In the next place, take a view of his *willingness* to suffer all these things for us. He quickens Judas to do his work, and he goes out to meet his persecutors, and boldly tells them, *that he was the man they sought* : he will not suffer Peter or the Angel to do any thing for his rescue, because of his desire to *drink the cup which the Father hath given him*, John xviii. 11. And God knows, a full and bitter cup it was, being all mingled with guilt, wrath and curses heaped up and running over : a cup, which, if men or angels had tasted, they had all staggered and fallen back headlong into hell : yet, how cheerfully did he drink it for us ? He was not, like the legal sacrifices, dragged to the altar ; no, he went willingly to it, and tied himself with the *cords of love* to the *thorns* of it.

O what affections should the consideration of the things stir up in the souls of communicants ! As ye going up to mount *Calvary*, to see Christ crucified ; and, will not ye think on his sufferings, and be affected with them, ere ye go ?

You may here, as in a *looking-glass*, behold what you deserved at the hands of a just God, if Christ had not interposed for you. You may see the wondrous love of Christ that *passeth knowledge*, which ought to kindle a flame of love in your heart. You may see the cursed nature and demerit of sin that exposed Christ to so much sorrow and suffering. Can you look on him you have thus pierced, and not mourn bitterly for sin that did it, and hate it as the most ugly thing in the world ? Would not your hearts rise against the man, yea, against the knife that killed your *father, brother, husband or friend* ; will not your hearts rise against sin, that has killed *him* that is instead of all relations, and should be dear

learer to us than a thousand fathers or brothers ? Can wee look on *Christ's sufferings*, and not make solemn vows against *sin*, and part with *lying*, *swearing*, *Sabbath-breaking*, &c. that crucified him ? When the King of Moab was pressed hard by Israel, he took his eldest son, that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him up for a burnt sacrifice upon the wall, 2 *Kings* iii. 27. whereupon they raised the siege, and went home. Well, the great God hath taken his only son, and sacrificed him to justice, that we might thereby be perswaded to leave off fighting against Heaven.

O let this strange act, which is both an act of *justice* and so *goodness*, so over-awe your hearts with fear, and overcome them with love, that you may leave off to offend God any more.

D I R E C T I O N X I V .

Be frequent and fervent in prayer before you approach the Lord's table.

They that forget God in their closets and families, are not fit to come and remember him at his table ; therefore let no prayerles soul venture thither. You ought to double your prayers and messages to heaven that week, and especially that night before you approach to this ordinance ; if ever you *prayed and wrestled* with God, now should be the time of it. As the Heathen ship-matter said to Jonah, so say I to thee, O communicant, *Jonah* i. 6. *Arise O sleeper, and call upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon thee that thou perish not.* O sleep not now, when you are in hazard of eating and drinking eternal damnation ; but be praying when others are sleeping. This course will surely redound to thy advantage, and be the means of procuring special blessings to thy soul. When was it that God gave commission to open Paul's eyes, and fill him with the Holy Ghost,

but

but then, when he was earnest in prayer to God? *Acts ix. 11, 17. Behold he prayeth.*—*The Lord hath sent me (said Annanias) that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost.* So if you were earnest in prayer before the sacrament, God would notice you as he did Paul, and give charge to his ordinance to be the means of enlightning thy soul, and filling thee with the Holy Ghost. It was at the sacrament of bread in that Christ's prayers opened heaven, and brought down the Holy Ghost upon him: so at the sacrament of the Lord's supper the fervent prayers of a believing communicant will open heaven, and bring down the gracious influences of the Holy Spirit upon him. Your work at this time is very great, and much need have you to look to God in Christ, and plead with him for his special assistance: you have very great encouragement to do it; for God never calls any to do his work, but he helps them in it. It is said, *1 Chron. xv. 26. That God helped the Levites that bare the ark.* One would think that the work of bearing the ark needed no more help from God than the general concurrence of his providence; and yet God helped them with special assistance. And he helped the Levites to bear the ark, because it was his work; will he not help us to receive the sacrament, which he hath instituted for displaying his glory, if we sincerely seek his help? you have many errands at this time to the throne of grace, for you have many things to pray for.

1 You ought in general to *pray for preparation* for this solemn feast; for the preparation of the heart in man is from the Lord, *Prov. xvi. 1. Lay out the case of your heart and soul before the Lord, and say:*
 ' Lord thou callest me to a very solemn ordinance;
 ' and, who is sufficient for these things? I have
 ' neither a meet sacrifice to offer, nor a meet temple
 ' to receive thee in. I know not how to pray, or to
 ' prepare myself; how to receive Christ, or behave
 ' myself at his table. Behold the bridegroom com-
 ' eth

I am not ready ; I want the wedding-gar-
 Oh, what shall I do for clothing to my
 soul ? *My beloved hath spoke, saying, rise up,*
my fair one, and come away. I have heard
 e ; but, oh, I am not stirring for it : my heart
 h, *yet a little sleep, yet a little slumber.* Lord,
 my heart, stir up my graces, and prepare
 a meeting with my Saviour. Lord, thou
 giver of grace as well as of glory, thou
 ive the frame as well as the feast ; for with-
 s we have nothing, we can do nothing. Thou
 st a table for me in this wilderness ; but,
 ie time of receiving come before thou com-
 my soul to stir up thy graces in me ? What
 ce can a dead heart have with a living
 Lord, thou knowest my sins, and the un-
 dness of my heart ; and, if thou wilt mark
 , O Lord, who shall stand ? My very pre-
 ns and best performances carry in them mat-
 indictment against my soul. But, Lord, tho'
 be many and great, yet, doth not the blood
 ist cry louder for pardon than my sins do for
 sent ? O that the cry of that blood may
 drown the cry of my sins at this time,
 swer for the defects of my preparation. Oh
 my soul, whose only hope is to be saved by
 blood, be sent away from his table with-
 It instead of the comfort of that blood u-
 .

d more particularly, you ought to pray for
 knowledge : Say, " Lord, I am naturally affe-
 and estranged from thee, thro' the ignorance
 s in me : O give me understanding, that
 know thee, and the mystery of saving grace.
 thou not said, that *the covenant thou wilt make*
by people is this, they shall all know thee from
even to the greatest ? O give me right optak'
 thy covenant, which is *well ordered in all*
and sure ! Give grace to know the nature,
 O necessity,

‘ necessity, use and ends of this ordinance, which is the compend and seal of it, that so I may receive it with understanding, and rightly discern the Lord’s body.’

3. *Pray for holy reverence and humility of spirit.* Lord, effect my heart with awful reverence of thy greatness and holiness of thy Majesty, to whom I am to make so near an approach, and with whom I am to renew covenant. Oh, how dost I, who am sinful dust and ashes, presume to come so near thee, unless thou hadst invited and commanded me? O for deep self-abasement and humility of soul, when I go to receive the unspeakable gift of God! O what a wonderful gift is Jesus Christ to such an unworthy and ill-deserving creature as I am! Lord, give me grace whereby I may serve thee acceptably, with reverence and godly fear.

4. *Pray for godly sorrow and contrition for sin.* Lord take away my heart of flesh, and give me a heart of flesh, that I may loathe myself in my own sight for all my iniquities and abominations. That I abhor them as the scourges, thorns, nails and spear that afflicted my Lord and Saviour. And may I be weary and heavy laden with the burden of my sins, so that Christ may give me rest. Lord help me so to accuse myself, that thou mayst acquit me; so to judge and condemn myself, that thou mayst absolve me; and so to exercise a holy revenge upon myself, that thou mayst spare me. The days of mourning for my redeemer’s death are at hand: O that then I may slay my most beloved lusts, and be revenged on them for it, and for their cruelties, that rob me of my spiritual birth-right, my eternal felicity! O that I may come to thy holy table and receive a bleeding Saviour with a broken heart!

5. *Pray for faith, both for the being and the increase of faith.* Lord, faith is thy own gift, as well as Christ; I believe, Lord help my unbelief. O for faith’s eye to look upon Christ. faith’s wing to

• see to Christ, faith's *arms* to embrace Christ; faith's
 • *mouth* to feed on Christ, faith's *hand* to apply
 • Christ! When I see the bread and wine on the
 • table, O let me see a bleeding crucified Jesus. Let
 • me not only eat the bread of the Lord, but the
 • *bread* which is the Lord. May this ordinance be
 • a lively resemblance, remembrance and applica-
 • tion of Christ's sufferings to me; and may I be
 • helped so to put my finger into the print of the nails,
 • and my hand into his side, that I may be persua-
 • ded of his suffering and dying for me; and I may
 • *not be faithless but believing*, and may say with
 • *Thomas, My Lord and my God*; and with Paul, *He lo-*
 • *ved me, and gave himself for me*; and with the spouse,
 • *My beloved is mine, and I am his*. O that I may so
 • touch him, that I may feel strength, peace and vir-
 • tue come from him, and be healed of all my plagues
 • and uncleannesses! Let me so by faith feed on his
 • blessed body, and bathe my soul in his precious
 • blood, that I may be filled with peace and joy in
 • believing; yea, *my soul may magnify the Lord, and*
 • *my spirit rejoice in God my Saviour*.

6. *Pray for love to God and Christ.* O Lord, cir-
 • cumscribe my heart to love the Lord with all my
 • soul, with all my strength. Lord, *shed abroad thy*
 • *love into my cold and frozen heart*, and inflame
 • it with fervent affection and desires towards thee,
 • that I may be a disciple whom Jesus loveth, and
 • that leans on his breast. O that *Christ may dwell*
 • *in my heart by faith, and that being rooted and ground-*
 • *ed in love, I may be able to comprehend with all saints,*
 • *what is the breadth and length, the depth and height,*
 • *and to know the love of Christ which passeth know-*
 • *ledge*! O that the remembrance of Christ's love
 • may transport me with love, captivate my will,
 • and engage all my affections to him. Lord, though I
 • cannot say, *I am sick of love to thee*, yet I desire to
 • be sick that I cannot love thee more. O for grace.

‘ that I may be numbered among them that love the Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity !’

7. *Pray for love to all the people of God.* ‘ Lord, make all these lovely in mine eyes, to whom Christ is precious ; that I may know I am passed from death to life, because I love the brethren. O for a warm love to all these who are Christ’s friends, on whom he has set his heart, and to whom he hath given his spirit, that so my heavenly father may look down upon his children, feasting together with mutual love and delight, in remembrance of that great love which he hath already shewn to us, and with joyful expectations of these great things he hath further promised to us ! And, Lord, seeing thou hast so loved me, let me be perfectly reconciled to every man, that I may love my very enemies, and do good to them that hate me. May every spark of anger, malice and envy, be utterly extinguished in me.’

8. *Pray for new obedience.* ‘ Lord, since thou givest this heavenly feast only to thy disciples, O make me one of them, and let me attain this mark of a disciple, obedience to my master. Lord, I cannot eat the passover and stay in Egypt still, in the service of Satan, and in bondage to my lusts. O bring my soul out of prison, and let me eat the passover with my loins girt, and ready to march towards the promised land. O help me to wash my hands in innocence, that so I may encompass thy altar. O make me willing and obedient, that I may eat the good of this ordinance. And may the love of Christ constrain me to a course of sincere universal obedience, that I may run in the ways of thy commandments. Seeing Christ offers himself to me by way of sacrifice, Lord help me to give up myself to him by way of surrender, to receive him as a Saviour, and submit to him as a Prince. And, on that solemn feast of dedication let me come and dedicate myself to thee, set myself apart for thee, that all my days I may live to thy praise.’

9. *Pray for heart-purity, fixedness and spirituality,* that you may be fit to entertain converse with a holy God. ‘ Lord help me to lay aside and leave behind me all vain, earthly and unseasonable thoughts and imaginations, that I may *attend upon thee without distraction.* O let not worldly or wandring thoughts come in, to stir up or disturb the beloved of my soul : let them not come near, to displease him ; nor call me away from entertaining and enjoying of him. Lord, bid them be gone. Alas, my heart it naturally in great disorder, and wholly indisposed for such solemn and spiritual work ; but, O thou who caliest me to it, do thou dispose my heart for it.’

10. *Pray for spiritual hunger and thirst.* ‘ Lord, thou art ready to give bread to the hungry, and the water of life to him that is a-thirst : but both the appetite and the food, the feeling of want, and the relief, are from thee. O for enlarged affections and desires after this ordinance, answerable to my need of it ! Lord, create and stir up in me earnest longings, and a spiritual appetite after this heavenly food, that so *with desire I may desire to eat this passover. As the hart panteth after the water-brooks, so let me pant after thee. O God. Lord, enlarge my heart, and open my mouth wide, that thou mayst fill it.*’

11. *Pray for spiritual thankfulness, and holy joy* partaking of this feast. ‘ O make me to relish this heavenly food, and receive it with a thankful heart. Let me not sit sad and dejected, as if I liked not the provision, or thought myself not welcome. But take me into the banqueting-house, and let *my soul be satisfied as with marrow and fatness, that my mouth may praise thee with joyful lips.* I am to feed on *angels food,* O let me be employed in *angels work,* praise. Let my soul rejoice in Jesus Christ as my portion, and triumph in his mighty acts, in his victories and purchase.’

12 *Pray for the assistance of God's spirit in this work* ' Lord cast me not away from thy presence, ' take not thy holy spirit from me ; for without thee I ' have nothing, I can do nothing. Lord, thou hast ' promised, and declared thyself more willing to give ' the spirit to them that ask it, than parents to give ' bread to their children. Our love to our chil- ' dren is but hatred, our compassion hardness, in ' comparison of thine to thy children ; O do not ' then deny me when my need is so great. *Thou never saidst to any of the seed of Jacob, seek ye my face in vain.* Lord, send thy holy spirit to breathe on ' my dry bones and decayed graces, and to be the ' harbinger to provide entertainment for thy son in ' my soul, that he may find it swept of all sin, and ' garnished with all the sacramental graces. O for ' the *spirit of God* to adorn my naked soul, and put ' on me the wedding-garment, viz. the glorious out- ' ter garment of the *righteousness of thy son*, and the ' beautiful inner garment of the *holiness of thy spi- rit*, that *fine linen of the saints*, that all my na- ' kedness may be covered, and my great deformities ' hid from thine eyes ! '

13. *Pray for the cure of all thy diseases, at this* healing ordinance. ' Lord, my plagues are great, ' my wounds deep, and my distempers many ; but ' I have heard of the balm of the new covenant, ' *my redeemer's blood*, that heals all diseases. *Is there no balm in Gilead ? Is there not a physician there ?* ' Oh then let not my pain be perpetual, nor my wounds ' incurable. Lord, I come to thee to get my dead ' soul quickened, my strong corruptions subdued, my ' faint purposes strengthened, and my languishing ' graces revived. O let the author of spiritual life ' uphold and preserve life in my soul. Inflame my ' soul with the fire of thy love, soften my ' hardness with the dew of thy grace, enlighten ' my blindness with a beam of thy light, and an- ' oint my blind eyes with thy eye salve. Let ' thy

thy *compassion* pity my vileness, let thy *mercy* pardon thy sinfulness, let thy *wisdom* enlighten my darkness, and let thy *strength* support my weakness. Oh, will the *head* let a member perish? Shall a *branch* wither for want of juice? Thou art the true vine; O communicate sap and influence to my languishing soul. Lord, art thou not as willing to bestow the fruit of thy blood on us, as to shed it for us? Art thou not a ready physician, willing to be employed by diseased souls? Dost thou not bestow thy cures without money, and without price? Lord, here is work for thee, a *Job* full of boils, a *Lazarus* over-run with sores, as poor a patient as ever came to the physician's door; yet if I could but touch the border of thy garment, or get but one word from thee, I should be made whole. Oh, say unto me, *be it unto thee even as thou wilt.*

14. *Pray for a willing and cheerful heart in performing this and all other duties.* 'Oh, did my Saviour so cheerfully undertake to suffer for me, and shall I be slothful and careless in approaching to him? Did he go so willingly to the cross to die for me, and shall I be so backward to go to the communion-table to remember his death? Lord, make me *run in the ways of thy commandments*; and let me pray, hear, and communicate with freedom and enlargement of heart. O draw my heart to thee, and let it be carried on with more unweariedness and cheerfulness in thy service. Send forth the gales of thy spirit, that may *make my soul like the chariots of Amminadab.*'

15. *Pray for nearness and communion with God in his ordinances, and especially at the communion-table.* 'Lord, what will a communion-feast avail me without communion with Christ in it? I go not there for bread and wine, but to *see Jesus*. What are the elements to me without Christ's presence? Nothing but this can satisfy me: Lord, *what wilt thou*

' thou give me, if I go from thy table Christlike
 ' Shall I go away empty from a treasure, hungry from
 ' a feast, dry from a fountain, cold from the sun,
 ' comfortless from the comforter? Lord, stand not
 ' at a distance *behind the wall*; shew thyself through
 ' the lattice of thy ordinance, and let me see the
 ' goings of my God and my King in his sanctuary.
 ' Lord, do thou not only stand and knock, but do
 ' thou also open the doors of my heart; vouchsafe
 ' to come in and abide with me, yea, sup with me,
 ' and let me sup with thee, that I may be abundantly
 ' satisfied with the fatnest of thy house, and drink of
 ' the rivers of thy pleasures. And when the king
 ' sitteth at his table, let my spikenard send forth the
 ' smell thereof, Descend into my heart by the in-
 ' fluences of thy grace, and let me ascend to thee by
 ' the breathings of faith, love and desire. Lord,
 ' make this feast a type and earnest of that eternal
 ' banquet above; and let me enjoy thy lightness
 ' reviving company in the state of my pilgrimage.
 ' O let Christ appear and be known of me in the break-
 ' ing of bread; O let him kiss me with the kiss of
 ' his mouth, for his love is better than wine.'

Cry importunately to God at this time; say,
 ' will not let thee go till thou bless me: If thy presence
 ' go not with me, carry me not up hence. Wilt thou not
 ' relieve an importunate beggar, and hear the cry of
 ' a needy suppliant? Lord, open rivers in the
 ' wilderness, and streams in the desert. Let Jordan
 ' at this season overflow all its banks, and let all the
 ' dry-roots of thy people be watered. And O let
 ' me come from thy table with my pardon sealed,
 ' my corruptions subdued, my graces quickened, my
 ' faith strengthened, my resolutions confirmed, my
 ' heart enlarged, and my soul refreshed and encou-
 ' raged to run the ways of thy commandments; and
 ' so inseparably united unto thee, that no tempter
 ' on may be able to dissolve the union.' O for the
 ' spirit of grace and supplication at such a time! For

he praying and wrestling soul that will be the and praising communicant.

DIRECTION XV.

you have done your utmost for preparing yourselves for the Lord's table, see it ye lay no stress thereupon, but wholly trust your own preparations.

Communicants, when you have made the greatest preparation possible, by self-examination, fasting, prayer, &c. say after all, *we are but unprofitable servants.* The greatest stress and difficulty of Christian life lieth in this, to be diligent in duty, yet wholly denied to our duties. Learn then this point in christianity, to distrust all your preparations, and cast yourselves wholly on Christ for assistance, as if you had done nothing at all; saying, *only in the Lord that I have righteousness and strength.* You ought to do as King Asa did, who, when he had raised a prodigious army of five hundred thousand, all mighty men of valour, to fight against the Ethiopians; yet he cried to the Lord, trusted in him for help, as if he had been left alone, without one man to fight for him: for, after his great preparations, it is recorded of him, *1 Chron. xiv. 8. 11. And Asa cried to the Lord his God, and said, Lord, it is nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power. Help us, O Lord our God; for we rest on thee, and in thy name we fight against this multitude.* So let every communicant say, 'Lord, all my strength and preparations are nought, I have no power for celebrating the feast, help me, O Lord my God; for I rest on thee, and in thy name I go to this great and mighty ordinance.' The soul is never so well prepared, as when it is most sensible of its own weakness.

then to be denied to ourselves, and write after I copy, who looked to the Lord both for aid and acceptance in all his duties. *Psal. lxxi. will go in the strength of the Lord, I will make of thy righteousness, even of thine only.*

A man may in words disclaim the opinion of merit and worth in his duties and preparation yet in his heart and secret practice put some of them; for there are *practical Papists*, as well as *practical Atheists*. Hence God warns us against inward trust, and secret popery, *Deut. ix. 4. in thine heart, this is for my righteousness.* With our tongues we do not plead for merit, yet may be saying it in the heart; and God doth understand the language of the heart. Let us therefore look well to our hearts, when we have done utmost in duty, and by way of preparation ordinance, that we be wholly denied to all, and risk the thoughts of our own nothingness, according to Christ's noble rule, *Luke. xvii. 10. When ye have done all, say, we are unprofitable servants.* David had nothing to plead, when he had done all, says he. *of thine own, Lord. have we given*

me according to the greatness of thy mercy.
 also Paul wholly disclaimed his own righte-
 ousness, and that not only while he was a Pharisee,
 even when he was a Christian, and a renewed man;
unt all things but loss for Christ. O this is a
 attainment, but not easily come at. Mr. Fox
 say, *He was more afraid of his graces than of*
us, because he found himself in such danger by
 to be puffed up, and tempted to self-confi-
 . Let us then be denied to our own attain-
 in preparation for this solemn ordinance, if we
 be accepted of God: for that man comes to
 most worthy, that comes most sensible of his
 unworthiness. So much for the first head of
 ions, how to prepare for a communion-Sab-
before it come. I proceed now to the second
 to give directions how to spend it *when it doth*



C H A P. II.

aining DIRECTIONS for
the right spending a Communion-Sabbath
when it is come.

D I R E C T I O N I.

EE that you rise sooner this morning than ordina-
ry, seeing you have extraordinary work in hand.
And, while you are rising and putting on your
clothes, let your minds be filled with suitable meditations
ejaculations.

Think,

Think, what a *privilege* it is, that *your eyes see such days of the son of man, which many Prophets and Kings desired to see, and might not.* O that I may be thankful, and may not abuse my *mercy!* This is a *great day;* O that it may be a *good day* to my soul, even a *day in God's courts,* and in *God's presence,* that will be better and sweeter to me than a thousand!

Again, think, this may be the *last communion day* that ever I may see on earth: this may be the last time that I shall *drink of the fruit of the vine at a communion table:* it may be the last offer that I shall get of the *water of life;* O that I may improve it well! Perhaps *severals* who saw the last communion where I am going, and also drank with me of the *sacramental cup,* have now a cup of the *red wine of God's vengeance* put into their hands, and are eternally sinking or swimming in the brimless and bottomless ocean of *God's wrath:* God keep me from *unworthy communicating* this day, lest that be my lot before the next *sacrament.* But, on the other hand, it may be, there are some who sat with me at the last *communion table,* that are now sitting at the *higher table,* and are drinking it *new with Christ in his father's kingdom:* What a *sweet song* are they presently singing! *Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, and hath made us Kings and Priests unto God and his Father, to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever, Amen.* O that I may this day get a foretaste of that *celestial feast* and heavenly joy, and such a *seal of Christ's love* as may fill my soul with hope to be a *communicant* at that *upper table,* if God shall call me hence before the next communion! Lord, let me have *one good day* in all my lifetime: shew me a token for good before I die.

DIRECTION II.

Retire presently, O communicant, for prayer and meditation, in order to excite and quicken grace in thy soul:

al; and, in a special manner, see to get faith invigorated, and love inflamed. And, for this end, 1. Take new view of Christ's sufferings, and his unparalleled love manifested therein: Behold the lamb of God that takes away the sins of the world: If you would have a clear discovery of his love and sufferings at the table, be taking frequent views of him before-hand.

Consider how free and undeserved Christ's love was. Behold the son of God intreated by no man, but hated of all men; yet in his love and pity, intreats for man, he suffers and dies for him, even then when he was sinner, and an enemy to him. Behold him suffering for sin, that never sinned: yea, behold him made sin for thee, who had no sin; that thou who hadst no righteousness, might be made the righteousness of God in him. View his love with wonder; that made him take on the heavy burden of your iniquities, and bear it, till he swate, bled, groaned, and cried under the weight. Behold him struggling, praying, and falling on the ground; till he is all covered with his own blood: fix the eye of faith upon him, till thine eye affect thy heart. Take a view of his tears and bloody sweat, his pierced hands and wounded feet, his scourged back and open side, his streaming heart and yearning bowels to poor sinners: this is he, O sinner! that would rather die than thou shouldst die, who chose thy life before his own, and now pleads his blood before his father.

Behold and wonder at his love, that made him tread the wine-press alone for us, and drink the cup of the red wine of the wrath of God; a cup whereinto all our vile and deadly sins were grated, a cup that no angel durst taste; yea, the tasting of it made Christ's heart to melt like wax in the midst of his bowels, Psal. xxii. 14. which was a greater matter than if the whole world had melted to nothing: yet he drank it off, with the bitterest dregs of it, and left not so much as one drop of it for us. Behold him taking his

P

most

DIRECT: For spending

precious heart's blood, to quench hell's flames
re ready to break out on us! Was there ever
this?

Love is unsearchably great: you may sooner
the *height of heaven*, the *breadth of the*
the *depth of the sea*, than measure Christ's
it *passeth knowledge*, Eph. iii. It is an un-
le ocean, that hath neither *bank* nor *bottom*.
er did his *love* carry him? Even from *heaven*
, from the *throne* to the *manger*, from the
to the *cross*, from the *cross* to the *grave*:
om the *glory of heaven* to the *torments of hell*,
this for poor creatures, that were despicable
us, defiled as *lepers*, deformed as *monsters*,
s *Ethiopians*, yea, as black and ugly as hell
ake us. Worse are we than *devils*, if we be
sted with this *love*, that made the glorious
God leave the *heaven of his father's presence*,
de through *hell* for the *dregs of the creation*.

Wonder that he, who is infinitely pure, should be willing, not only to be numbred among sinners, and to bear our sins, but also to be made sin, and likewise a curse for us. Was it not for you and your advantage he did all this; and, will you not admire and love him? He was content to endure the poverty of the world, that you might enjoy the riches of heaven: he lived in the form of a servant, that you might have the adoption of sons: he humbled himself to live with men, that he might exalt you to live with God: he bowed his soul to death, that he might raise you to eternal life: he was shut up forty days with the devil, that you might not be shut up with him for ever: he was hungry, that you might be fed: he was numbred among transgressors, that you might have a room among the blessed. O believer, he wept, that you might rejoice: sorrow oppressed his heart, that everlasting joy might be on your head: he was scourged and wounded, that you by his stripes might be healed of sin's wounds: he was crowned with thorns, that you might be crowned with glory: he was slandered and condemned before men, that you might be justified and acquitted before God: he bore the curse, that you might inherit the blessing: he drank the bitter and poisonous cup of God's wrath, that you might drink the pure river of life: he was deserted of God, that you might not be forsaken by him eternally: he bore the burden of sin and wrath, that you might for ever be freed from that burden: he hung upon our cross, to advance us to sit upon his throne: he cried out in sorrow upon a cross, that we might shout joyfully in singing God's praise for ever: he thirsted on the cross, that we might not thirst eternally, with Dives, for a drop of cold water to cool our tongue: he struggled in a bloody agony, that we might not struggle among devils in hell's furnace for ever: oh what shall we say of this love! ' Lord Jesus, thy pity was ' infinite, thy love hath overflown all banks, and ' thy compassion knew no bounds: thou stoodst be-

most precious heart's blood, to quench hell's flames that were ready to break out on us ! Was there ever love like this ?

This love is unsearchably great : you may sooner find out the *height of heaven*, the *breadth of the earth*, or the *depth of the sea*, than measure Christ's love ; for it *passeth knowledge*, Eph. iii. It is an *unfathomable ocean*, that hath neither *bank* nor *bottom*. O whither did his love carry him ? Even from *heaven* to *earth*, from the *throne* to the *manger*, from the *manger* to the *cross*, from the *cross* to the *grave* ; yea, from the *glory of heaven* to the *torments of hell*, and 'all this for poor creatures, that were despicable as *worms*, defiled as *lepers*, deformed as *monsters*, black as *Ethiopians*, yea, as black and ugly as *hell* could make us. Worse are we than *devils*, if we be not affected with this love, that made the glorious son of God leave the *heaven of his father's presence*, and wade through *hell* for the *dregs of the creation*. Did Christ see any thing in us to make him love us ? No, he saw much to loathe us, but nothing to love us : yet the time when we were most *loathsome* was Christ's time of love, Ezek xvi. We were lying *polluted in our blood*, and all spread over with *running ulcers and putrifying sores*, when Christ loved us. Our souls were as unlovely as Lazarus's body, whose sores the dogs lick'd ; or Job's body, when he was full of *boils* and sat in the *ashes*, and scraped himself with a *potsherd* : yet all this could not cool his *affection* to us.

The *instances* of Christ's love are inexpressible, both in their *nature* and *number*. Wonder at his *condescendency*, in becoming not only a *creature*, but such a mean *creature* as *man*, for us ; yea, not only a *man*, but in taking on him the *form of a servant* for us ; and being willing not only to ly in a *manger*, but in a *cold grave* for us. Wonder that the glorious Redeemer of Israel should be content to be born as a *beggar*, live as a *servant*, and die as a *slave* for us ?

Wonder

der that he, who is *infinitely pure*, should be willing only to be *numbered among sinners*, and to our *sins*, but also to be *made sin*, and likewise for us. Was it not for you and your *advantage* did all this; and, will you not admire and *praise* him? He was content to endure the *poverty of the world*, that you might enjoy the *riches of heaven*: he was *made in the form of a servant*, that you might have the *option of sons*: he humbled himself to *live with us*, that he might exalt you to *live with God*: he *gave up his soul to death*, that he might raise you to *eternal life*: he was *shut up forty days with the devil*, that you might not be *shut up with him for ever*: he was *hungry*, that you might be *fed*: he was *numbered among transgressors*, that you might have a room *among the blessed*. O believer, he *wept*, that you might *rejoice*: *sorrow* oppressed his heart, that *everlasting joy* might be on your head: he was *scourged and wounded*, that you by his *stripes* might be *healed of your wounds*: he was *crowned with thorns*, that you might be *crowned with glory*: he was *slandered and condemned before men*, that you might be *justified and acquitted before God*: he bore the *curse*, that you might *inherit the blessing*: he drank the *bitter and venomous cup of God's wrath*, that you might drink the *living river of life*: he was *deserted of God*, that you might not be *forsaken by him eternally*: he bore the *burden of sin and wrath*, that you might for ever be *freed from that burden*: he hung upon our *cross*, to *advance us to sit upon his throne*: he cried out *in sorrow upon a cross*, that we might shout *joyfully praising God's praise for ever*: he thirsted on the *cross*, that we might not thirst eternally, with *Devils*, he gave us a drop of cold water to cool our *tongue*: he *perished in a bloody agony*, that we might not struggle *with devils in hell's furnace for ever*: oh what love we say of this love! O Lord Jesus, thy *pity* was *finite*, thy *love* hath *overflowed all banks*, and thy *compassion* knew no bounds: thou stoodst be-

3. Look to him as a *ransomer* of captives, and say,
 ' Lord, it was thy errand to proclaim liberty to the
 ' captives ; I look to thee this day to knock off my
 ' fetters, loose all my bonds, and bring my soul out
 ' of prison, that I may praise thy name.'

4. Look to him as a *mediator* and peace-maker,
 to remove all enmity and quarrels betwixt God and
 thy soul, and say, ' Lord, stand betwixt me and the
 ' flaming sword ; let thy atoning blood this day
 ' quench the fire of thy father's anger, and bring
 ' the news of peace to my soul.'

5. Look to him as an *advocate* to plead for thy
 guilty soul : say, ' Lord, my crimes are great, and
 ' my cause is bad ; but never any cause miscarried
 ' that thou took in hand : be thou mine advocate,
 ' and let every one of thy wounds this day be as so
 ' many open mouths to plead for me ; let thy blood
 ' speak, that *speaketh better things than the blood of*
 ' Abel.'

6. Look to him as thy *refuge-city* and hiding-
 place, and say, ' Lord, I flee to thee for my life ;
 ' for the avenger of blood, the law and justice of
 ' God, are at my heels pursuing me ; and, if they
 ' find me afar off from thee, I am slain without mer-
 ' cy : the clefts of the rock are my only hiding-
 ' place ; Lord, be a safeguard to me.' A *Heathen*
 could say, when a bird scar'd by a Hawk flew into
 his bosom, *I will not give thee up to thine enemy,*
seeing thou camest to me for sanctuary : and surely,
 thou wilt not deliver my soul, when I flee to thee
 for shelter.

7. Look to Christ as the *ark*, that can only save
 thee from being drowned by the flood of God's wrath :
 Say, ' Lord, there is no ark to save me but thou alone ;
 ' I am shipwreckt in Adam, and there is no plank
 ' but Christ to bring me to shore ; I clasp to thee by
 ' the hand of faith : Lord, save me, else I perish.'

8. Look to him as a *reliever* of burdened souls :
 Say, ' Lord, here a heavy laden sinner coming to
 thee

this day for rest; O sin is heavier than a ne, it is weighed down with the law's cur- and, O how many of these millstones are on ack! Lord I come this day to roll them hee, who art *the sure foundation that God has n Zion*, able to bear me and all I can lay u- : angels cannot free me of my burden, for the a of one sin has sunk many thousands of to the bottomless pit; the saints cannot do ey have burden enough of their own; nay, hole creation cannot bear my burden, for it is ly groaning under the weight of me and it : but thou art the mighty One, on whom sinners i laid; and hast promised rest to such as come e. Lord, let all my burdens fall off this day, may be at freedom to run the ways of thy andments.'

ook to him as a rich and bountiful *helper* of dy : say, ' Lord, pity a needy beggar this hat is going to the feast-house to wait for a ; thou hast supplied many, and I have heard d report of thy bounty : never came there a wretch to thy door than I, not a penny of is there left to help me, not a crumb to keep y life. Lord, let me not go from thy trea- use without an alms; *there is bread enough house and to spare*, let me not go without a

ook to him as a *prophet* and *teacher*, that a thine eyes, and give thee gracious discoveries ruths and ways : say, ' Lord, I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear, but little mine eyes seen of thee ; I have been long in 's school, but little proficiency have I made : come this day and teach me to profit; let es be opened, that in this ordinance I may e heinous nature of sin, the severity of di- justice, the greatness of divine love, the of Christ, the preciousness of souls, the ex- cy of the remedy provided for sinners, &c.'

11. Look

11. Look to him as thy *head* and *husband* with whom you are this day to seal a *marriage-covenant*: say, ' Lord, tho' I be a most deformed, black and ' unworthy bride, and have nothing but poverty, ' debt and danger to recommend me to thee; yet, ' since thou who art the *chief among ten thousands* art ' content to match with me, O give me a heart to ' consent willingly to the bargain, and say, *my be-* ' *loved is mine and I am his*. Lord, help me chearful- ' ly to say *Amen* to the covenant, and all the ar- ' ticles of it, that I was reviewing and renewing ye- ' sternight: O let the marriage-knot this day be ' cast, that sin or Satan, death or hell, may never be ' able to loose again: let him this day *kiss me with the* ' *kisses of his mouth*: O for sweet communion and ' fellowship with him at his own table: Lord, *show* ' *me a token for good, set me as a seal upon thine* ' *arm; manifest thyself to me, as thou dost not to the* ' *world.*'

D I R E C T I O N III.

Labour, O communicant, to get thy soul put in a right and suitable frame for approaching God's holy table, and entertaining thy Saviour there. Now the cry is making, the Bridegroom cometh, go ye forth to meet him: prepare the palace of your hearts for him; cleanse, sweep and wash them; get them adorned and perfumed with the graces of the spirit. Is Christ gone to prepare a place for you, and will you not prepare a place for him? Set up a throne for Christ, go forth to meet him with acclamation and praise, receive him gladly, set the crown on his head, and swear allegiance to him, and say, as the men of Israel said to Gideon, Judges viii. 22. *Rate thou over us, for thou hast delivered us out of the hand of Midian.* O but Christ hath delivered us out of the hand of Satan, a far worse oppressor than Midian. Let us welcome him, and compass him about with songs of deliverance.

Q. com.

sinicants, deal not with Christ as his country-
: Jews did, *John i. 11. He came unto his own,*
own received him not : when he came into the
there was no room allowed for him any where
the manger, and thither was he thrust. O
it so with your Saviour ; think not a foul stall
ough for Christ, but make clean your hearts,
: him the best room, yea, the upper room there.

the key of your hearts this morning to
saying, ' Lord, take thy choice where to ly :
I may say with the Centurion, *I am not worthy*
thou shouldst come under my roof ; my soul is a
is, smoky and defiled cottage, thou hast not a
ce with me to lay thy head : but O thou that
not disdain to ly in a manger among beasts,
o be entertained in the house of Simon the le-
come into my soul, repair the house, and pre-
n upper room for thyself, that I may eat the
er with thee. Lord, speak the word, and
rvant's heart shall be healed, cleansed, and
holy, soft and pliable, fit for thy use and
: Lord, none can mend my heart but thou that
it ; I put it into thy hands ; Lord, make it as
ouldst have it.'

*What is that frame and disposition of soul that
ld come with to the communion-table ?*

Take these directions concerning it.

ne to it with holy awe and reverence of God.
ou going to a Prince's table, you would go to
some awe and concern ; and, will you have
en you go to the table of the great Jeho-
o is your judge, searches the heart, and observes
actions ? He is a God that is very jealous
nour, and will not be mocked ; you ought
to this table with a holy dread and reverence,
the holiness and justice of God manifested in
rings of Christ. How vehemently did he
that he would not pity or spare his dear son,
: cried to him ; but seeing he had under-
taken

taken to pay our debt and drink our cup, the least fartbing or drop he would not abate him? The sinner be spared, yet sin must be punished to the uttermost; our cautioner paid dearly for it. We ought to adore his justice, saying with the men of Bethshemesh, 1 Sam. vi. 20. *Who is able to stand before this holy Lord God?* There is no standing but at Christ's back, our blessed cautioner, in whom God is well pleased.

II. *Come with holy fear and jealousy over yourselves*, lest you be found unwelcome guests, and draw down the guilt of unworthy communicating upon yourselves: cry, *Lord, keep me from wounding Christ and my own soul this day; let me not betray the Son of God with a kiss; deliver me from blood-guiltiness, and from drinking damnation.* O what if I want the wedding-garment, when the King comes in to view the guests!

III. *Come with brokenness of heart for sin, the cause of Christ's sufferings.* Look on your pride, passion, hypocrisy, covetousness, malice, lying, swearing, &c. as Christ's only tormentors: behold how they pressed him down in the garden, till he swate blood: see them binding the cross on Christ's back; see them nailing his hands, piercing his temples, and grieving his heart; see them buffeting and spitting on him? see them making him groan, weep and roar out his complaint, *my God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?* It was on us this tragedy should have been acted, on us these vials of wrath should have been poured: for he was wounded for our transgressions, and bruised for our iniquities, Isa. liii. 5. O shall we see Christ's heart streaming blood, and our eyes not drop tears? Shall we see him stretched out and nailed for us, and our hearts not bleed? Oh! it was my sin that made the nails, they drove them in, they thrust in the spear, yea, they killed the Lord of life; and, shall I not mourn? Did you see a malefactor, that had committed twenty murders, used like Christ, your heart

would be concerned : And, will you not be
 i to behold the innocent lamb of God so
 y your sins ? *Look on him ye have pierced and*

This passover must be eaten with bitter herbs.
 : tears, if you would *reap in joy*. A weeping
 nificant is a very pleasing sight both to God
 in : a broken-hearted weeping sinner will suit
 ith a bruised and bleeding Saviour.

Come with burning love and affection to Christ.
 : a feast only for the friends and lovers of

Cant. v. 1. Without love ye have nothing
 here. O believer, is thy heart cold, when

love is warm ? Will you not recompense
 ith love ? Can you behold Christ on a cross

with love in his heart, and smiles in his looks ;
 u see his bleeding arms open to embrace you,

ear reaching his heart, and his affections
 ng out to you in blood, and that when you

emies to him and haters of him, and not be
 d with his love ? Can you behold his wounds,

your finger into the print of the nails, and
 sick of love, and cry out with *Thomas, my Lord,*

God ? Can you view him that is the *chief a-*
en thousands, yea, among an hundred thousands,

mong all the thousands in heaven and earth,
 ur hearts not love him ? Turn over all things

n heaven and earth, you can find none like
 o excellent in himself, and so well adapted to

onditions and circumstances. *Paul was a learn-*
s, and knew many things ; *a travelled man,*

ad seen and heard many things ; yet when he
 p his counts of all he had ever seen heard or

, he says, *I count all but dung and loss for the*
icy of the knowledge of Christ ; Phil. iii. 8. 9.

Come with much hunger and thirst to this full
 See that your appetites be not glutted with

orld, for *the full soul loaths the honey-comb* : It
 r the thirsty that are welcome, *Rev. xxii. 17.*

fills the hungry with good things. When the
 opens the heart widest, then he opens his hand

largest

largest to fill it, *Psal. lxxxi. 10.* O then, cry, *Give me Christ and deny me what thou wilt ; a crumb of mercy from thy table, or else I am gone for ever.* Endeavour to say, as *Isa. xxvi.* *The desire of my soul is unto thee, and to the remembrance of thy name. O that I knew where to find him ! When wilt thou come unto me ?* O for further tokens of his love, and clear evidences of my interest in him ! O for the smiles of his face, and the voice of joy and gladness ! There are many heavenly dainties here ; here are all the fruits of the tree of life, the comforts of the spirit, the influences of his grace, the bread and waters of life ; therefore come with enlarged appetites. The spouse cries, *Cant. ii. 4.* *Stay me with flagons ;* as if she had said, *My thirst is so great, it is not a drop or a little cup that will quench it, I would have whole flagons.* Fear not to wrong your neighbours ; for there is a river to every one of you. Observe how earnest Christ was to feast with us, *Luke xxii. 15.* *With desire (says he) have I desired to eat this supper with you, tho' he had no need either of you or it : And will not you whose needs are so great, say, ' With desire have I desired ' to eat this supper with Christ before I die ; it may ' be my last communion, O let me have something ' to carry my expence through the wilderness ; let ' me have something to stand me in stead, when I go ' through the valley of the shadow of death.*

VI. *Come with humility and self-denial, content to be nothing that Christ may be all ; and willing to submit to any thing for a blink of his countenance.* Be sensible of your ill-deservings, and acknowledge a crumb will be a great mercy. Be content, with the *prodigal* and *woman of Canaan*, to be taken into Christ's family, tho' it were in the meanest station and employment : let me be the meanest of Christ's servants, tho' I be never so ill used, or ill respected, I will be thankful, if I be within Christ's doors, have a relation to his family, and can call him master. Again, come self-deniedly, renouncing all confidence

in yourself, your preparations, humiliations, or performances : These may be *good graces*, and *good duties* ; but they will be *ill Christs*, and *ill Saviours*. Freely own that it is not your own righteousness that saves you, nor your own strength that quickens you ; but only Christ's righteousness, and Christ's strength. Say, ' Blessed Jesus, I flee to thee alone ; I have no hope in myself, nor in any thing besides thee ; all my confidence is in the freeness of thy love, the mercy of thy bowels, the merit of thy death, the worth of thy blood, the sufficiency of thy righteousness, and power of thy intercession.

VII. *Come with charity and love to all men, even to your very enemies.* Banish all malice and envy, pray for your enemies, forgive them, wish well and do good both to their souls and bodies, according to Christ's example on the cross : but especially, bring with you love and affection to God's people, delight in their fellowship above all others, for they are *the excellent ones of the earth*.

VIII. *Come with honest designs to seal a marriage-covenant with Christ.* Consent frankly to Christ to be your Prince and Saviour ; do not think of halving it with Christ, but be willing to take him entirely upon his own terms. Be content not only to be saved by him, but to serve him, live for him, fight for him, and cleave to him all the days of your life ; resolving that all the pleasures of sin, temptations of Satan, and allurements of the world ; nay, the hopes of enjoying ten thousand worlds, shall never prevail with you to part with Christ. Come resigning yourselves, your hearts, and all you have, to Christ : Say, ' Lord, tho' I had ten thousand hearts, and every one of them ten thousand times better than they are, they should be all thine.' Come with strong vows and purposes against sin, that murdered your Saviour ; resolve never to harbour it, or make peace with it ; but that you will fight against it.

DIRECT. *Concerning*

our last breath, and revenge the death of Christ

Come with thankfulness and praise to God for redemption, and providing such a Saviour for you. High praises of God be in your mouths; whole volleys of praise to your Redeemer, undertaking your deliverance. Invite the angels and all the creation to assist you in this work. Let your souls and all that is within you to bless his name; your souls (like Mary) should magnify him, and your spirits rejoice in God your Saviour; your hearts should ascend, like Manoah's angel, in sacrifice of thanksgiving and praise. Say, 'Lord, what shall I render to thee for all thou hast done for me? Lord, what am I that thou shouldst part with thy glory, yea, with thy blood, with thy life, for such a wretch as me? I am unworthy that I can love and praise thee no more: my heart is cold, my tongue is slow: Let heaven and earth, angels and men, join and extol

s; aim honestly at your duty, and look to God accomplishing his promise. Do as the Israelites in the wilderness, *Num. xxi. 16, 17, 18.* God called them to the place where he promised them; which was very much valued in that dry de-

Well, did they sit still idly, waiting till the well would spring? No, the nobles put to their slaves, digged in expectation of God's fulfilling his promise and sung, *Spring up, O well, &c.* Make an honest, look up with hope, and cry for the springing of the well. Come, bring all your empty vessels to the fountain, in expectation of a fill: Do

poor widow, *2 Kings, iv. Bring not a few; for surely the vessels will fail before the oil fail.* with God for the accomplishing of his word:

'Lord, tho' we cannot say, *Pour water on us, we are thirsty; yet we can plead, Pour floods on for we are dry ground:* Lord make us as hungry as we are empty, and thirsty as we are dry:

And, if thou deal with us according to our sense need, we will get little; but, Lord, we plead, wilt deal with us according to our real need,

thy royal bounty, and then we will be right enough.

poor soul! Art thou longing for the springing of the well, saying, 'O that I knew in what part of this valley of *Bacca* the well would spring, what chance, what duty would be the mean; there I would wait and try, there I would dig and cry; if a gush of these living streams would satisfy my longing soul?' Poor soul, thou shalt not die for this: you have the word of a king for it, *Isa. xli.*

18. When the poor and needy seek water, and find none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the Lord will bear them, - I the God of Israel will not forsake. I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry-land springs of water.

DIRECTION IV.

AFTER you have this morning meditated, dealt with your hearts, wrestled with God, read his and performed family worship, with faith and decency suitable to this solemn occasion ; you timeously to repair to the church against the worship begin. And let your hearts be brought forth many heavenly ejaculations by the way as that, *Psal. xliii. 3. 4. Send out thy light and truth : let them lead me, and bring me to thy holy and to thy tabernacles. Then will I go unto the house of God, unto God my exceeding joy. O it were a pleasant frame this morning, to be going with thee to draw water out of the wells of salvation !* Let us be very thankful, that the waters of life do flow so plentifully and plentifully to us, betwixt the banes of the gospel-ordinances ; bless God that has not made our dwelling barren wilderness : but let us be as we go, that as God rained down manna from heaven on his people, so he rained down fire and brimstone on Sodom and Gomorrah. This serves to us to rejoice so in the mercies which God rains down upon us in the sacrament, as to fear his judgment in case they be abused.

Again, think, *I am now upon my way to mount Calvary ; Lord forbid that Christ's traitors be my attendants : Let all my lusts and idols be for ever banished from me, may they never find lodging in my soul more. — Lord help me to go this day, with a contrite heart and weeping eyes, as the holy virgin, Mary Magdalen, and the other tender hearted women of Jerusalem had, when they went to mount Calvary to behold Christ crucified. Am not I going to behold the same crucifixion represented before my eyes ?*

As it was a part of your secret work this morning to plead earnestly with God to direct his messengers to speak suitably to your case ; so you o

by the way to be sending up ejaculations for this end, and frequently to be crying, *Awake O north wind, and thou south, blow, &c.* (The minister's words will be but as wind, and a beating of the air, unless the hand of the spirit blow.) *O spirit of God come influence my heart this day; I dare not go to the table without thy presence.* Lord, stand not this day behind the wall; *there cannot be a sadder sight in the world, than a poor hard-hearted communicant, with God's back turned upon him.* If thy presence go not with me, carry me not up hence.—*O Lord, it is time for thee to work; I ever stood more in need of thy presence than at this time: it is my errand to meet with thee at thy table; Lord, send me not away with a sore heart: a communion day, without communion with Christ, will never satisfy my soul.*

Plead with God, O young communicant, that this may be the day of your acquaintance with Christ, even the day of your espousals, and a day to be had in everlasting remembrance. And indeed, if you enter this day into the bond of the covenant, it will be a very memorable day: God will bless the memory of this day, for he will gain a son; Jesus Christ will write this day in his kalendar, for he will gain a brother; the Holy Ghost will rejoice, for he will gain a temple; angels and saints will be glad, for they will gain a fellow servant; and you especially may rejoice with exceeding great joy, for you will gain an eternal inheritance.

D I R E C T I O N S

C O N C E R N I N G

*Our Carriage when the Time of Receiving
the Sacrament doth approach.*

I. **W**HEN the time is come, or near, that you are to go to this holy table; consider, that this is the most solemn and august ordinance under heaven, and requires the most profound awe and reverence from you. The place is holy, the table is holy, the bread and cup are holy; and *God is terrible from his holy places*. Who is able to stand before this holy Lord God? Your danger is great, if you make a rash approach, and seek him not after the due order: the least wrong look, or wrong touch at this time, is criminal, and may cost you your eternal salvation: it may provoke the Lord to make a fearful and visible breach among you, as he did upon *Uzzah* and the men of *Bethshemesh*; for the nearer to God's altar you come, the fire of his jealousy burns the more vehemently. Labour then to go to this table with holy fear and trembling; for as communion-love is the sweetest, so communion-wrath is the forest: heavy judgments, both spiritual, temporal and eternal, hang over the unworthy communicant's head. If you would prevent these, adventure to this table with holy fear and dread: for, if the woman with the bloody issue feared so much to touch the *hem of Christ's garment*, Mark v. how much more ought you to fear to touch the symbols of his body and blood, to put your hand into his wounds, and feel the print of the nails? If such a holy man as *John the Baptist* thought himself unworthy to bear Christ's shoes, how much

more

words are vile sinners, like you, unworthy to touch and feed upon his broken body and shed blood? Let your souls then be humble as the dust when you approach, in a deep sense of your great unworthiness, former guilt, and breach of former vows made at this table; for, to such humble souls God has promised to look in mercy, *Isa. lvi. 2.*

II. When you are going to the table, labour to stir up your souls, and all your faculties and affections; excite all your graces and desires to attend Christ. O see that your souls be lively, and your hearts fixed, when you are about to draw near and seal a marriage-covenant with Christ. You have great need to look to your hearts and frames at this time: A dead heart, or an ill frame now, is very unsuitable; it is like the *dead fly in the box of ointment*, it will be fair to spoil your communicating: for God's sake, look to it.

Obj. I. *Oh! (says one) my heart is in a lifeless and stupid frame, even at a dead stand, and thinks neither of good nor ill: What shall I do with it?*

Ans. 1. Dispatch presently a swift messenger to heaven, an earnest ejaculation and prayer, to call for the help of God's spirit, as *Cant. iv. 16.* Intreat him to *breathe on your dry bones* with a fresh gale, and take a coal from his own altar to inflame your affections.

2. Call on your hearts to awake to a lively frame. It is a mistake of *Christians* to think they are only to call upon God; you must also call upon yourselves, and rouse up yourselves, as *Psal. lvii. 8.* *Awake up my glory, &c.* Stir up yourselves, and all that is within you, according to *Psal. ciii. 1.* Speak to your hearts, and expostulate with them: say, *'Oh my drowsy blockish heart, art thou not ashamed to think so coldly of thy bleeding Saviour?'* Is his heart so warm, and thine so cold? Doth a dead heart become the service of a living God?

Obj.

Obj. II. *Oh! (saith another) my heart is a roving, wandering heart, I cannot get it stayed a moment upon one subject; it presently gets away, and hunts vanities: O what shall I do with the levity and excursions of my heart?*

Ans. 1. Labour now to overawe your heart with the deep apprehension of God's presence and all-seeing eye: God noticeth you more now than ever.

2. Chide and check your heart for its vain excursions: Say, 'Did I come here to think of any thing but of Christ and heaven? Is this a place for thinking on worldly toys? Is this the way to shew forth my Saviour's death, which is my business here? What, cannot I watch with Christ one hour now? How then will I behold and contemplate him forever?'

Obj. III. *Tho' I am come this length in obedience to a dying Saviour's command, yet I fear to go forward, for I doubt my right; I cannot say that I am in covenant with God, or that I have faith, and an interest in Christ, or that his body was broken for me.*

Ans. O discouraged soul, though you have not the faith of assurance, yet see if you can get the faith of adherence: tho' you cannot say that ever you took hold of Christ or the covenant before, yet try if you can get a grip of Christ now; you are much nearer to him now than at other times. Make an endeavour, stir up your souls, and go to Christ with all the faith you can win at, saying with that poor man, *Lord, I believe, help thou my unbelief.* If you cannot apply Christ to yourselves, will you apply yourselves to Christ: if you cannot say Christ is your Saviour and hiding place, will you run like a malefactor to him for refuge, and try if he will now shelter you in his wounds, when they are so wide opened in the sacrament. He noticeth any poor sinner that is engaging his heart to approach unto God.

Again, tho' you cannot say that Christ is yours, and you are in covenant with him; yet, are you not willing?

King to be his, and to give up yourself to him? The covenant indeed is mutual, *Cant. ii. 16. My beloved is mine, and I am his*; but, if you cannot claim to one part of it, try if you can grip to another. Is it your language, tho' I cannot say *he is mine*, yet I am resolved to *be his*, and to give up myself to him? That is well said, poor soul; for you must first consent to be his, before ye know that he is yours: you must be resolute in your covenanting with Christ; when you are driven from one horn of the altar, hold fast by another. Flee now to Christ, saying, *Lord, tho' I cannot say thou art mine; yet I can say, Lord, I am content and resolved to be thine, wholly thine, my thine, and everlastingly thine. David could not always say, God is mine; but, when he cannot say that, he cries, I am thine, Lord save thou me, Psal. cxix. 94. Here one that belongs to thee, and has surrendered himself to thee; Lord, suffer not one of thine to perish.*

Obj. IV. *Alas! I cannot say to God, I am thine: I fear he will not accept of me, or own me for his.*

Ans. Tho' you cannot say, *I am thine by God's acceptance*; yet, can you not say, 'Lord, I am thine by my own resignation, I do devote and give up myself wholly unto thee, I will not be the devil's, the world's, or lust's; I will not be my own, but I will be thine; I am thine, save thou me:' Go to him with that plea the *Campani* came to the *Romans* with, after they had refused to help them as neighbours and allies against the *Grecians*, who were distressing them sore, and that because the *Romans* and the *Grecians* were in friendship together at that time: the *Campani* went and gave up their whole country in vassalage to the *Romans*, saying, 'If you will not help us as our allies, help us as your vassals and subjects, as we are content to be; we are sure you will not let your tributaries perish.' And indeed this argument prevailed with them, and so will it with God, if you go to him with an importunate faith, and fasten yourself upon him. Plead, 'Lord,

‘ if thou wilt not love me as a friend, yet pity me as thy poor subject ; I resolve to be thine, and, if I perish, one must perish that desires to be thine. Lord, whether thou accept of me or not, I give up myself to thy use and service.’ Art thou come this length, poor soul ? fear not, thou shalt not perish, Christ is as willing to be thine as thou art to be his : come forward, and take the seal of the covenant, and make a new surrender of yourself to Christ, and it may be he will be made *known to you in the breaking of bread* :

III. When this holy feast comes to be celebrated, see that your souls be rightly employed, and your graces suitably exercised : study to have your meditations and ejaculations suitable to what you see or hear.

When you are coming to this *holy table*, and perhaps may be put to stand a little by it, by reason of the throng, before you get access : think on what Moses said to the Israelites while standing at the Red-Sea, *Exod. xiv. 13. Stand still* (saith he) *and see the salvation of the Lord, which he will shew to you to day*. In like manner you are standing by the Red-Sea of the blood of Christ ; stand still and wonder at the glorious salvation he is shewing to you this day.

Or you may think with yourself, that you hear Christ the captain of your salvation now crying as did Jehu, *2 Kings ix. 32. Who is on my side ? Who ?* Well, if you will now appear or declare for Christ, then you must throw your lusts, like Jeebel, out of the window to be dashed in pieces.

When you see the communicants set about Christ's table, you may think on that word, *Psal. cxxviii. 3. where God promiseth to the righteous man, That his wife should be as a fruitful vine by the sides of his house, and his children as olive-plants round about his table*. Behold this promise made out to Christ, God's righteous servant ; the church, Christ's spouse, is a fruitful vine, and hath born him many children : would to God there may be Christ's children by adoption, as well as they are the church's by profession !

and ' May it be said of them, That *this and that man was born of her* ! O how pleasant a sight is it to see Christ's children set as olive-plants round about his table, and to see Christ himself setting them there ! Surely, if he set them, he will serve them also, they all not have ground to go away with any complaint of him : for Christ is no piggard to his children, he is neither hard hearted nor hard handed ; if his children seek bread, he will not give them a stone.

When you are allowed to come forward to the Lord's table, think with yourself, that you hear Christ and his ministers saying to you, as the angels did to the women at the sepulchre, *Mat. xxviii. 5, 6, We know whom ye seek, ye seek Jesus which was crucified ; come to the place where the Lord lay ; come see the promise, come see the elements wherein the Lord lieth.*

And, in the mean while, take care to entertain very high and exalted thoughts of Christ, and very low and humble thoughts of yourself. Say, or think, Lord I am not worthy to approach so near thee, far less that thou shouldst come under my roof. I am not worthy to eat the crumbs that fall from my own, much less these that fall from thy table. Oh, I am unworthy to be allowed to creep as a dog under the table, far less to sit as one of Christ's invited guests at the table. I deserve not a room to stand among thy servants, far less to sit down with thy children. I deserve not to have daily bread conferred on me, and shall I be allowed to eat of the bread of life ? I am unworthy to lift up my eyes to heaven, and shall I get manna from heaven ? I am unworthy to eat the bread of men, and shall I be admitted to eat the bread of angels ? Shall I entertain him whom they adore ; nay, sit down with him at whose feet they fall ? Shall I, who am unworthy to tread thy ground, be allowed to tread thy courts ? Shall I, that am unworthy to breathe in thy air, have thy spirit to breathe into my heart, or have leave to breathe out my desires unto thee ?

I Would have you at this time to mind of Solomon, Prov. xxiii. 1. *When thou art with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee, and what is repressed and covered from thee. Consider the sacramental promises, blessings are contained in them. Consider sacramental actions, and the gracious acts which should put forth with them. It should be a short and well improved; for tho' it be short, yet many things to do in it, which may general be comprehended under these two heads;*

1. Remember the suitable subjects which should be considered and meditated on at the table.

2. Observe and exert the special graces which should be employed and exercised there.

As to the first of these heads, I shall mention suitable subjects of your meditation and consideration at this time; as, 1. Christ's death and sufferings. 2. The bitterness and variety of his sufferings. 3. Christ's willingness to undergo these sufferings. 4. The blessed effects and benefits of his sufferings.

well be called a *sacrament of remembrance* ; for the great end of it is to be a memorial of Christ its author and founder : for he said ; when he instituted it, *this do in remembrance of me* ; and we find these words used twice over, both at the delivering of the bread and of the wine, 1 Cor. xi. 24. 25. As if he had said, whatever you mind, see that you forget not your suffering redeemer. Some of Christ's works are narrated only by one evangelist, as his *turning the water into wine*, and some others ; some of his works are recorded by two evangelists, as the *history of Christ's birth* by Matthew and Luke : some things are recorded by three of them, as the *institution of the sacrament of the supper* : but for Christ's *death and passion*, it is recorded by them all four. And this is done no doubt to teach us, that tho' all Christ's works and actions are seriously to be remembered and thought upon, yet none so especially as his death and sufferings. And, when should this be thought upon, if not at the sacrament, whose institution was purposely for the remembrance thereof ? O communicant, will you not think of this subject when you have Christ crucified evidently set forth before your eyes, in the bread broken and the wine poured out ? Oh, was his blessed body broken with torments, and his precious blood shed for the remission of my sins ; and, will I not think upon him ? Dear Saviour, thou biddest me remember thee ; Oh how should I ever forget thee at any time, and far less now when I sit at thy table ! *If I forget thee, O Redeemer, let my right hand forget its cunning, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth.* O that I could even go out of myself to remember thee, and never think on thee without an ecstasy of wonder !

II. Think upon the bitterness of Christ's passion, and the variety of his sufferings, and revolve in thy thoughts the several steps and degrees thereof. And particularly, take a view of your Redeemer's agony for you in the garden of *Gethsemane*, walk into that

R

garden.

garden, and behold him falling to the ground under the weight of your sins, wrestling as in an agony, and sweating great drops of blood, and these bursting thro' all his garments. O see how he lay, and how he bedewed and stained the flowers of the garden round about him with his blood. Never any in the world was known to sweat in such a manner before, and never any since that time. In a natural way of speaking, the coldness of the night, his lying on the cold ground, and the exceeding greatness of Christ's fear at that time, should have drawn all his blood inward from the outward parts of his body. Oh but this sweat was preternatural ! He sweats without fire, and bleeds without a wound. There was no heat, no fire without him that made him sweat at this time ; no, the fire was within him, even the fire of God's wrath kindled in his soul ; this made the blood about his heart to boil and burst through his veins, flesh, skin, clothes, and all together. There was no wound outward as yet given him, no sword, no spear, no weapon as yet had touched him, and yet he bleeds : Oh, the wound was inward in his soul ; deep and fearful was that gash which the sword of justice made at this time in his soul. The breach was wide as the sea, and accordingly a whole sea of wrath brake in with violence upon his soul. He falls first upon his knees, and then upon the ground ; he lies under the pressure till he is overwhelmed with his father's wrath and his own blood. Deep called unto deep, till all these dreadful waves and billows passed over him. He cried to his father, he complained to his disciples, he sought their sympathy and prayers ; but no relief had he from that airth ; he must tread the wine-press alone.

Next, O communicants, follow your Redeemer after he was apprehended, by your meditations, and trace his steps through the streets of *Jerusalem* : Think what he underwent when he was hurried from
 one

one tribunal to another. Go into the high priest's palace, and to *Pilate's* judgment-hall, and observe what unparalleled affronts and indignities he suffered here, and none to take his part; he was reproached, despised and abandoned by all men, as if he had been the worst of men, and unworthy to breathe in the world. He was put in competition with a vile murderer for his life, and yet the murderer is preferred before him. Yea, his own chosen disciples, who had been eye-witnesses of his miracles, and ear-witnesses of his oracles, they turn their backs on him with the rest; one of them betrays him, another denies him, and all the rest forsake him. Behold how unworthy men buffet him, blindfold him, and spit on that beautiful face which angels behold with wonder. Behold how he was scourged, dragged up and down, affronted and mocked a whole night on your account, as if he had been the derision of wicked men and devils. Now the devil thought; if Christ was to be the elect's surety, and was to pluck them out of his claws, he should pay well for them ere he got them; and therefore many a wound and buffet got he: but content is our redeemer to take all, to set his elect free and safe.

In the next place, behold how the heavy tree of the cross was laid and fastned on the sore and bleeding shoulders of our Saviour, and he obliged to carry it to the place of execution. Follow him in your thoughts, and see him wrestling under the weight, then going up mount *Calvary*: he carries it, till he can carry it no further; he is spent and founders under the load, yet desires no relief. Ascend mount *Calvary*, and there see the cross laid down upon the ground, and Christ our blessed *victim* laid down upon the cross, which was a rack as well as a death; see how he is racked and nailed to it by the bloody executioners. And then behold the curied tree lifted up with the Lord of Glory fastned to it, and fixed in the top of mount *Calvary*, as a sacrifice to justice

for an elect world. Behold him ranked among malefactors, and hanging betwixt two thieves. Behold his hands and feet pierced, and rent with nails, his glorious head covered with a crown of thorns, and his tender side run through with a spear. See how the thorns pierce his holy head; see how his precious blood trickles down from his many wounds; see how his royal visage turns pale; see how his head bows, and lies a-dying on his bleeding breast. Is not this an affecting sight?

Again, Consider the prodigious outward darkness that was on Christ during his passion on the cross for several hours together, to shew the horrible inward darkness that was on his soul while the wrath of God acted against him, as being the sacrifice for the world's sins. We read that while *Abram* was offering his sacrifice, *Gen. xv. 12.* the sun was going down and an horror of great darkness fell upon him. So fared it with Christ, while he offered himself a sacrifice for us. Now the Lord revealed his wrath from heaven against the unrighteousness of the world, which was at this time laid on Christ. Our Redeemer lay under this darkness, to shew that we should have suffered the horror of darkness for ever, even that *blackness of darkness* which the apostle *Jude* speaks of. But, glory to God, the blackness of darkness, caused by God's wrath for sin, was now laid on our surety. Strange! God causeth his sun to shine upon the just and unjust, but on our Redeemer now it must not shine, as if of all unjust ones in the world he were the most unjust, having the whole injustice of the elect laid to his charge. Oh, spotless lamb of God! Innocent Redeemer of mankind! Most pure and just One, that never offended against the law! And must thou be dealt with as the most unjust person that ever breathed in the world, because of the injustice of others? Now all the powers of earth and hell were let loose against our Redeemer; all these lions, bulls, dogs, and unicorns were

set

set upon him to tear him. And, was it not enough that earth and hell were against him ; but, must heaven set itself against him too, and declare its indignation by that visible sign of the horrible continued darkness ! Oh, this was heavier and sharper to our redeemer than all the rest of his sufferings : under the rest he was silent, but now he cannot hold his peace ; and therefore sends forth that formidable loud cry, *my God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me ?* During the continuance of these three dark hours was Christ drinking the bitter cup ; and now he comes to the bottom and bitterest dregs of it. Now were the envenomed arrows of the Almighty piercing him in the most sensible part ; and therefore he must cry. O how justly then might he have cried out with *Job*, and on better ground too than he, *Job xix. 21. Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends : for the hand of God hath touched me !* How truly might the husband now have taken up the spouse's lamentation, *Lam. i. 12. Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by ? Behold and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the Lord hath afflicted me in the day of his fierce anger !* Do but imagine what excessive pain and exquisite torment he underwent both in soul and body, when he made this fearful outcry : and canst thou, O communicant, see such a tragedy acted on thy bleeding Jesus with dry eyes ? This sacrament is, as it were, a visible sermon on our Saviour's passion ; in it we behold the whole tragedy that was acted on the cross : here we view the whole circumstances of the Jews and Romans their barbarous malice against the innocent son of God. And we should endeavour to be as much affected therewith, as if we had seen the same acted with our bodily eyes.

Moreover, think now upon Christ's cry upon the cross, when he said, *I thirst, I thirst*. No wonder he cried so, when there was such a furnace of wrath kindled in his soul, a fire that dried up his

strength and moisture like a potsherd, and made his tongue cleave to his jaws. A strange complaint! *I thirst*: the Creator is thirsting, and there is no creature to give refreshment. Strange! Might not one have cried, 'O where were all the wells in *Jerusalem* at this time? Where all the fountains, rivers and lakes in the world? Where all the vines of that fruitfull land, when my Lord and Saviour could not get a drink? Fy upon you all, that would let glorious King Jesus be burnt up with thirst.' O, but they might have answered, 'We dare not own nor relieve him at this time: God hath laid an arrest on us, and we dare not break it to serve our master.' How strange to hear the fountains and vines say, we will give *Filate* and *Hierod*, and all the enemies of Christ drink: but we will give Christ himself none, tho' he die for thirst! Oh, there is no liquor for precious Christ in all the earth, but bitter gall and vinegar to increase his thirst and torment: not a cup of cold water for the Lord of Glory, not a drop to cool his scorched tongue; but he must die crying out, *I thirst*. But O if my Saviour had not thirsted on the cross, I had thirsted with *Dives* in hell; nay, all the elect had lien there in that lake of fire, and cried for ever, *I thirst, I thirst*.

And further, consider the *extent and universality* of his sufferings. He suffered in *both natures*. His godhead indeed could not suffer grief, but it suffered an eclipse, and lay under a vail for thirty three years, except one hour it broke out and shone on Mount Tabor, he suffered in all his offices; for they mocked and ridiculed him as a *prophet*, despised and slighted him as a *priest*, abused and insulted him as a *king*; putting a mock sceptre in his hand, and arraying him with an old purple robe, mock habiliments of his Majesty. He suffered in all the *powers* and *faculties* of his soul, and in all the *senses* and *members* of his body; his head, heart, hands, back,

Sub

sides and feet were all mangled and pierced, and no part of him free but his tongue to pray for his enemies. He suffered in his outward goods; for what he had of this kind were his garments, and these were taken from him. Moreover he was wounded in his name and reputation: for he suffered as a blasphemer against God, as a traitor against the Roman Emperor, and as an enemy to Moses's law, tho' he was entirely innocent as to all the three. He suffered from all *hands*; from heaven, from earth, from hell; from *Herod*, from *Pilate*, from the *High Priest*; from the *Romans*, from the *Jews*, from the *soldiers*; from the *clergy*, from the *lawyers*; from *rulers*, from *commons*; from *friends*, from *foes*; from *disciples*, from *strangers*; all were against him: but, which was worst of all, *God* was against him too; for, he being substitute in the room of sinners, God acted as an inexorable judge towards him; he smote him with the sword of justice, frowned on him in a terrible manner, and withdrew from him all the sensible feeling of his loving-kindness, and restrained the influence of these beams which might any way refresh his troubled soul in the hour of his greatest need. So that there was never any sorrow like our Redeemer's sorrow.

Hence it was, that he offered up his supplications with such strong crying and tears, Heb. v. 7. Harken, O communicant, how Christ wept and sobbed in the garden, and how loud he cried on the cross, *Father, Father; mercy, mercy; my God, my God*. But, what a fray think you was there in heaven at this time? Why? The Son of God weeping! The Creator of the earth crying and sobbing on the earth! Never was there such a commotion in heaven or earth, either before, or ever shall be after. What a stir was there among the angels when their Lord was weeping, crying and sobbing; How amazed were they, and intent upon the issue! Strange! might they say, he that takes up the issues as a little thing,

crying

crying so hideously at this time ! He that can bear up heaven and earth with a finger, weeping ! What can be the matter ? Surely there was more than the *tree* on Christ's back, more than the *thorns* in his temples, or the *nails* in his hands and feet. Oh, there were the curses of God's law on the *tree* that Christ bore, which were heavier than ten thousand mountains of iron : the poison of God's wrath went in with the *thorns* and the *iron nails*, and entered in to his very soul.

Christ's martyrs and sufferers have rejoiced in their sufferings, and sung praises under their tortures ; and yet Christ, who is the author of their strength and comfort, doth himself complain and weep ! Oh but all the martyrs sufferings were nothing but flea-bittings to Christ's ! They had God's presence with them in their trials ; but Christ had God angry and withdrawn from him : nay, the Lord did run upon him as a giant, and make him the butt of his envenomed arrows. Hence it was, that our Lord, at the sight of this wrath, began to fear and be *fore-amazed*, Mark xiv. 33. The word in the original language is *ἐκθαμβήσας*, i. e. *to be astonished with terror*. To see millions of men despairing, is not so much as to see Christ beginning to fear. And O it was not a small fear that was on our Redeemer ; no, it was a great fear and amazement. Never was any man so afraid of the torments of hell, as Christ (standing in our room) was of his Father's wrath ; because never man knew the power of that wrath so well as he. O what anguish was there at Christ's heart, that made it to bleed without any outward violence, and that blood to burst thro' both flesh, skin and garments at once ! The perfect knowledge which Christ had of things aggravated his sufferings : he did not shut his eyes when he drank that cup ; no, he perfectly saw how dreggish and bitter it was, and yet he ventured on it. Many men fear not hell, because they foresee it not ; if they did see that pit o-

for them before they came at it, it might perhaps
 e them tremble at their sins, and many wicked
 might run mad at the horror of it : but Christ
 rly foresaw all he met with, which was far greater
 worse than the torments of any damned soul ;
 this made him to be amazed with fear.

inally, consider how our Redeemer at last bowed
 head, and gave up the ghost. Strange sight !
 e the *Lord of life* death's ta'en prisoner ! to see
 princely head of Jesus falling down upon his
 It ! to see the Lord of life wanting life ! To see
 : eyes, that were oft lift up to heaven in prayer,
 waxed dim and fixed that they cannot move ! To
 hat mouth, that spake as never man spake, now
 t and not able to speak a word ! An affecting
 : ! The world never saw the like ! To see the
 corpse of glorious Jesus rolled in linen, and laid
 silent grave ! to see him lying there dead, that
 d Lazarus from the grave ! To see him wanting
 that gave life to men and angels ; and all for
 sake, O believing communicant !

nd then, how moving were the circumstances of
 passion ! Remember how shamefully the Lord of
 ry was put to death, how he was stript and hung
 d before all *Israel*, and before the sun. And,
 re was it ? Even at *Jerusalem*, which he had ho-
 red with his presence, taught with his preachings,
 ished with his miracles, and bewailed with his
 s. O *Jerusalem, Jerusalem*, (said he) *how oft*
ld I have gathered you, but you would not ! O if thou
known in this thy day ! &c.—What place in *Je-*
lem was it ? *Without the gates, in Calvary*, among
 stinking bones of vile malefactors—When
 it ? At the *passover*, a time of great concourse
 all the *Jews* and proselytes ; a time when they
 ld receive the figure, they reject the substance ;
 n they should kill and eat the sacramental lamb
 faith and thankfulne's, they kill the immaculate
 b of God, our true passover, in cruelty and con-
 tempt.

tempt.—With whom? Even in midst of thieves, as if he had been the captain of them. How great was the disgrace and contempt poured on the glorious Redeemer of *Israel*! He that thought it no robbery to be equal with us, is himself made equal with robbers and malefactors. *Jeremy* laments it in *Israel's* case, as a piece of the reproachful treatment, that *princes were hanged by their hands*, Lam. v. 12. Oh, thus was the Son of the kings of the earth treated for our sakes; shall we not be deeply affected with it?

III. Another suitable subject of meditation. Lord's table is the willingness of our Redeemer to undergo all the sufferings for us. He was importuned or compelled, but most freely undertook to pay the elect's debt, *Psal.* xl. 7, 8. *Then said he, Lo, I come, I delight to do thy will.* As if he had said, 'Father, I see no other is able to pay the debt of these poor bankrupts. The *Levitical* priests offered all the beasts they have killed, and all the sacrifices they have offered thee many hundreds of thousands; they have not been able to pay so much as one farthing of the elect's debt to this day; it is still entirely owing still. *Sacrifice and offerings thou hast desired, but I see these will not do; but I know what thou wilt have, then said he, lo, I come; I'll be surety, and I'll do the work effectually; but I must leave thee for a time. Then farewell, I'll be gone for thirty three years; farewell, all my*

em. Well, when the time came to pay the debt, did he begin to rue the bargain, when he found the debt great, and the payment heavy? Did he thun his creditor, as many men do? No; he is as willing to pay the elect's debt, as God to exact it. *With desire* (says he) *have I desired to eat this passover*; because now the term of payment which I long looked for is come. One might have thought, for as frank as he is in undertaking, yet stay till he once taste the bitter cup he is to drink, he will perhaps change his mind, and begin to shrink from it. No, no; the taste he had got of the cups brim made him thirst the more earnestly for the very dregs of it, that he might get poor elect put altogether beyond the danger of *Luke xii. 50. I have a baptism to be baptized with, and how am I straitned till it be accomplished?* It is a terrible black cloud that hangs over my people's heads; I long for its breaking upon me their surety, that I may get them safe, and out of all hazard. And when *Peter* drew a sword to defend his master, and prevent his suffering; 'hold thy hand, (saith he to *Peter*) *no swords; the cup that my Father hath given me shall I not drink it?* It is a bitter cup indeed, I find it from the large draught I have taken of it just now in the garden; but tho' it be bitter, yet it is just: I have undertaken it as the elect's surety: and, *Peter*, will you hinder a man to pay his debt? What then would become of all my elect's souls, and of your soul among the rest? If this cup be death to me, it would be eternal damnation to you. I have legions of angels ready to rescue me, if I needed them: they are all looking on, and waiting my orders: but keep your posts, ye angels; come none of you to my assistance: let no man draw a sword, let none of my disciples offer to interpose; for I am resolved to pay debt, I will lay down my life for my sheep. Let *Jonah* then be cast into the sea, and ye shall be all safe.' Oh, what a willing sacrifice was our Redeemer! He is
content

content to swim in a sea of wrath for us the space of thirty three years, and never desires deliverance till the sea is perfectly calm, and his elect out of hazard of being swallowed up.

Consider how he quickned the traitor Judas, and bade him make dispatch, when he was going about his bloody work. He sung a hymn when he was going to the garden to be apprehended. He cald himself in the persecutors way; goes forth to meet them, and boldly presents himself to them: and as if they were too slow in apprehending him, he quickens them to it, by telling them twice over, he was the man they sought. And then remember how willing he was to let malefactors bands be laid on his innocent hands; *hands* that never did evil, *hands* that never stole any thing, that never shed blood; nay, *hands* that healed diseases, cured the lame, fed the hungry, and loosed our fetters. But what need was there for binding so willing a prisoner? He was to make no struggle, no resistance, but was like a lamb led to the slaughter without opening his mouth. O but he is willing to be bound for our sakes! Father, says he, bind me, and loose them; let me be the ram caught in the thickets, slay me, and save them. All their ills, all their debts, all their deserts be upon me; as *Paul* said to *Philemon* concerning *Onesimus*, *Philem.* 18. *If they have wronged thee, or owe thee ought, put that on my account: charge it on me, take payment and satisfaction from me.*

Again, when he was before the High Priest accused, and witnesses led against him, he would not say a word in his own defence; tho' they could prove nothing, yet he desired not to be released. Tho' he was entirely innocent of crime or fault before the world, yet he knew he was guilty by imputation and voluntary substitution, and therefore he holds his peace. Seeing he was liable before God as a surety, he would not hinder the payment, but willingly submits to the hardest conditions for our relief. Tho' wicked *Pilate* was convinced of his innocence, and sought

fought to save his life, yet he sought it not himself : hence we read how *Pilate* scourged Christ very sore with sharp platted cords, and then brought him forth to the people, to see if their hearts would relent when they saw him all bleeding, saying, *behold the man*. Surely (thinks *Pilate*) when they see his furrowed back and bloody shoulders, they will be ready to say, *poor man, thou art ill enough handled already for any ill thou hast done*. But oh, he knew no better ; justice was not satisfied, and these hell-hounds were not satisfied, they must have his life, his heart's blood or nothing. And your loving Saviour, O believer, says *Amen* to it, you shall have it, I will die, I will be a sacrifice for sin, I will satisfy my father's justice to the uttermost, I will have my beloved bride out of danger ; I will not leave one farthing of the debt for my people to pay.

Next, observe how willingly he took on the heavy cross upon his bleeding shoulders to carry it to the place of execution, tho' his strength was very much spent already with watching, wrestling, buffeting, scourging, and loss of blood. O what a sight do you think was our Lord Jesus going forth out of the gates of *Jerusalem* with his heavy cross and your sins on his back, and like to fall under the burden as he went ? How weak was he in body, and weary in soul, ere he went to the top of mount *Calvary* ? And, what saw he before him as he was climbing that mount ? Nothing but a cursed death, and a black cloud of God's wrath. Yea, he had a load of wrath already on his back, that was far heavier than the cross he was bearing : Oh, it was no wonder he staggered, foundered, or fell under his burden ; so that *Simon the Cyrenian* was compelled by his enemies to carry the light end of the tree behind him, lest he had died before he came to the top of the mount. But our loving Jesus, tho' he was spent and weary in his body, yet forward and willing was he in his mind to go and be made a sacrifice for us : and therefore up the

mount will he go, tho' he sees justice, de wicked men at the top of it, waiting to fi him when he comes ; but, seeing there was a way to deliver his lost sheep, he will go an them. Well, O communicant, observe an notice of your Saviour's steps as he went mount, with the burden you laid upon hi follow him all the way with the eye of faid it was cursedly heavy, yet how patiently bear it ! He complains not, he opens not his he will not bid you or any of the elect len lift ; for he knows you are not able to bear grain-weight of his burden, it would break yo and crush you to hell for ever : he will be alone ; only he will have you to notice l the eye of faith, and to remember him w and gratitude.

IV. Let the *blessed effects and benefits* of sufferings be the subject of your thoughts time. Hereby justice is satisfied, and belie redeemed ; the fire of divine anger is quenc mouth of hell stopt, the ocean of wrath t the raging sea quelled, the roaring Lion van the old serpent is untinged, and his venom bruised ; the law is disarmed of its thunc curses, and its loud clamours against us t our debts are paid, and a discharge obtai angry God becomes a reconciled father, a grace and glory are purchased. Hereby ou fying sores are cleansed, our deadly plagu God's beautiful image restored, slaves of S come sons of God, heirs of hell become heaven, rebels against heaven become favor God, and traitors get access to his throne. by the gates of *Paradise* are opened, the sword removed, glorious mansions prepar the crown of life purchased for believers. not for nought that our Redeemer groaned at swate and struggled, bled and died. These g

iverances and mercies were deadly hard to bring forth. They put our Redeemer to cry out, to the amazement of angels, and horror of men, *My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?* But now it is finished, his agony is over, the deliverance is wrought, and redemption purchased; justice now saith, *It is enough, I am fully satisfied with the surety's payment, I demand no more*; the sacrifice is of a sweet-smelling savour to me, and it perfumes all the elect's persons and performances. Nay, so efficacious and acceptable were these sufferings, that the virtue of them reaches back to the beginning of the world, and extends forward to the end of it. God was so well pleased with them, that he accepted of them as a ransom for elect souls four thousand years before he endured them. The surety's payment was so acceptable, that he took many thousands to heaven before the debt was paid, upon Christ's parole that he shall pay; for all the saints under the old testament went to heaven this way. *This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased*; this God declared from heaven again and again, *q. d.* 'Many a time have
' the elect grieved me; many a provocation have
' their sins given me, yea, have their duties given
' me: but I am well pleased with my son, their
' surety hath satisfied me for them all.'

V. You ought to meditate on the *impulsive cause* of Christ's sufferings on his part. His *free love* was the only motive; it was this that caused him to take upon him the heavy burden of our sins, that would have sunk us into the bottomless pit. As often as we come to the Lord's table to partake of these elements, we should do it in remembrance of Christ's unspeakable and incomprehensible love to us: we should never perform this holy duty without admiration and astonishment at the thoughts of our Saviour's infinite love and undeserved compassion towards us, in that he laid down his life to save ours who had rebelled against him. Our Redeemer well
S 2 knoweth

knoweth the evil nature and disposition of man, that he is apt to forget his best friends, and to turn unthankful for the greatest benefits ever he received; and therefore he consults our eternal good, by injoining us to solemnize this ordinance in remembrance of that immense love he expressed towards us in his death and sufferings. Beside what I have formerly said of your meditating of, and admiring the love of Christ before your coming to his table; I do exhort you, now you are at the table, to fall a wondering at it afresh, for this is most proper work for you at such a time.

‘ *O the love of Christ that passeth knowledge ! Where shall I begin my thoughts on this subject ? And, when begun, how shall I make an end ? Thy love, Lord, is ancient ; thou lovedst us first, and that when there was no eye to pity, thou took’st not on thee the nature of angels, but the seed of Abraham ; they are bound with chains of darkne’s, whilst thou art drawing us with cords of love. Yea, thou lovest us when enemies. To have spared our lives had been unexpected, undeserved mercy ; for, who finds his enemy, and lets him go well away ? But, Lord, thou hast found me in my enmity, and hast pitied me ; yea, when my hand was lifted up against thee, thine arms have been open to embrace me. Nay, thou hast opened thy very heart to lodge thy professed enemies who have trode thee under foot. Thy bowels yerned towards them who raked in them with their bloody hands. Thy heart burned with affection towards them that cruelly pierced it. Herein Christ hath commended his love to us, that while we were sinners, Christ died for us. O astonishing love ? that the general should die for the soldier, the physician for the patient, the master for the servant, the shepherd for the sheep, the innocent for the guilty, the just for the unjust. the prince for the rebel, the Lord of glory for the children of disobedience ! He that was without all sin, for him*

‘ *that*

• that was without all righteousness, yea, the *Crea-*
 • *tor* for the *creature*, *God* for *man*, the *righteous*
 • *judge* for the *condemned malefactor*! O love with-
 • out a parallel! for the judge to put himself in
 • the malefactor's cloaths and room, and suffer death
 • for him! for the blessed son of God to interpose
 • his own innocent breast to receive these mortal
 • wounds due to us! Behold God all-sufficient ex-
 • posed to hunger and thirst, grief and weariness,
 • reproach and indignities of all sorts! Behold the
 • world's Saviour wounded, mangled and killed by
 • ungrateful man whom he came to save! Glorious
 • Saviour, what love was this, that thou shouldst
 • become a *man of sorrows*, and *acquaint with grief*;
 • that from the womb to the tomb, from the cradle
 • to the cross, thy whole life should be a continued
 • martyrdom! That thou shouldst be content to be
 • born among beasts, live among murderers, and die
 • among thieves; and all to obtain a place among
 • the blessed for us! O the unfathomable love of
 • Jesus! His name is love, his nature is love, his
 • words were love, and his actions were love. He
 • preached love, he practised love, he lived in love,
 • he was sick of love, nay, he died for love.' The
 apostle might well call it, a known unknown love,
Eph. iii. 19. we may feel it, but O we cannot fathom
 it. Jacob shewed great love to Rachel, in his en-
 during the heat by day and the frosts by night for
 her: but our lovely bridegroom shewed far greater
 love to his spouse, in undergoing the cursed, painful
 and shameful death of the cross for her. It is re-
 ported of the Relican, that, when her young ones
 are stung with some poisonous serpent, she beats her
 breast with her beck, till the warm blood gusheth out,
 which they suck and recover: we were all stung mor-
 tally by the old serpent the devil; but behold the love
 of our *heavenly Pelican*, he lets out his heart's blood
 to recover us.

O communicant, remember this love, seeing he requires it at this time, *Do this in remembrance of me.* O remember Christ, for he did not forget you. He minded you at his last supper, he made his *testament*, and put you in it, and left every believer a good legacy. At his death he minded you more than he minded himself. In his *last prayer* he put up many a petition for you, but few for himself. In the *garden*, on the *cross*, and in the *grave*, his poor lost sheep were still in his mind. He minded you both day and night; many a night's sleep took Christ's sheep from him, thinking on them, and pleading for them. O that was a remarkable night's sleep that Christ wanted, when he swate blood in the garden for you; that was a night never to be forgotten; think on it now. When wanted you a night's sleep for Christ, thinking on his love, wondring at his sufferings, and pleading for an interest therein? O seek to make it up now, and say, *O the breadth and length, O the height and depth of the love of Christ! Lord, what is man, that thou art mindful of him? What is he that thou shouldst magnify him, and set thy heart upon him?* Strange! that thou shouldst set thine heart upon wretches, so as to give the glorious son of thy love to suffer all the curses of thy law, and vials of thy wrath, to make us, who are children of wrath, yea, heirs of the curse, and fire-brands of hell, to become children of God, heirs of the blessing, and of eternal life! Surely, while you are thus musing on the love of God, your hearts, like David's, should wax hot within you, and the fire should burn; yea, the flame of love to God should break out in the most lively and active manner: now your *spikenard* should send forth the smell thereof; now the sweet odour of your graces should fill all the house.

VI. The *evil of sin*, which was the procuring cause of Christ's sufferings, should also be the subject of your thoughts at the Lord's table. He had no sin of his own, but our sins were laid upon him; and

and divine justice, finding them there, took vengeance on our surety to the uttermost. Oh Lord, our sins were the principal actors of that woful tragedy : they were the traitors which by the hands of Judas delivered him up to be crucified ; Pilate, the Jews, the Romans were but the executioners of our sins. Our sins, with clamours more importunate than all the Jewish rabble, cried out, *Crucify him, crucify him.* What foolish inconsistent creatures are we, that bewail the event, but redress not the cause ? Alas ! we naturally have as great enmity against his image, as they had against his person : they grieved him in *his body*, we in *his spirit* : they opened his wounds, we make them bleed afresh. Neither had they got the least power to touch him, if it had not been for our sins that made him obnoxious to wrath.— Oh, who was it that armed the Jews and Romans against him ? Who put the sword in justice' hands ? Who forced these groans and bloody sweats from my Redeemer ? Ah, who but I ? My sins, my pride, my unbelief, my Atheism, my covetousness, my malice, my lying, cheating, swearing, Sabbath-breaking, &c. these raised the storm of wrath against my surety. Blame not Judas, Herod or Pilate, the Jews or Romans, so much as my sins : nay, I am the Judas that betrayed him, the Herod that mocked him, the Pilate that condemned him, the Executioner that drove in the nails, I the Soldier that pierced him.

O my soul, behold thy Saviour now hanging on the cross for thy sins, and yet saying, *Weep not for me*, that endures this torture, *but weep for your self* that causes it ; behold the cruelty of thy sins. Look through these gaping wounds into my heart, pierced first by love, next by sorrows, and then by a spear for you. Be persuaded what an evil and bitter thing sin is to me ; see how it rakes into my side, and tears my very heart : canst thou love or harbour that which used me thus ? You, say you are my friends ; and, will you not take my part against this deadly
enemy ?

‘ never be my joy, that made Christ a m
‘ rows: O shall not these sins be forsal
‘ that made him to be forsaken of God!
‘ they be suffered to live in me, that wou
‘ fer Christ to live in the world?’

O what stupid creatures, are we, if we c
stand astonished at the heinousness and
of our sins, for which no atonement cou
but by the bitter passion and agonies of
God! Shall we not say, surely there must
sin than men commonly reckon? It co
small matter for which the beloved Son c
dured such horrible and dreadful torments.
dead weight of my sins, that pressed down
Redeemer to the ground; yea, pressed
that upheld the whole fabrick of the creat
word of his power, *Heb. i. 3.* and witho
pain could have born millions of worlds
bitter and cursed sin, thou shalt be crucifie
that crucified my innocent Saviour: coul
ver been guilty of a more horrid deed th
ing of the Lord of Glory? I will not res

You have other mirrors and bright looking-glasses in scripture for representing the same to you, such as the *casting down the angels from heaven, the drowning of the old world, the burning of Sodom, the rejection of the Jews* : but none of them so clearly shew forth sin's evil, and God's spotless holiness, and inexorable justice against sin, as do the death and sufferings of our Redeemer. Come near, and hearken to the raging billows of God's indignation dashing against the rock of our salvation, and behold God's implacable hatred against sin. Many a more storm and hurricane of wrath did he endure, to keep the sea of divine wrath from overflowing you. Our rock groaned, trembled, and swate blood ; he cried, prayed and intreated ; yet divine justice would not hear, nor abate him one stripe : *Awake, O sword of the Lord, cut him off ; let him die, saith justice, seeing he stands surety for mens sins.* O here is a greater evidence of the inexorableness of justice, and God's implacable wrath against sin, than if he had hurled all the rocks of the creation into the midst of the sea, or the whole world full of men and angels into hell. O you that make light of sin, go to the *rock in Horeb*, go to Gethsemane, go to mount Calvary, go to a *communion-table*, and see what Christ endured for our sins, hear his heavy groans, and behold the blood standing above his garments. O *communicants*, tremble at sin, and come under the shadow of this rock, run into the clefts of it ; and tho' you hear the roarings and dashings of this terrible sea upon your rock, yet you are safe here, a drop shall not reach you.

Finally, You ought at this time to have some thoughts of the *marriage-supper of the lamb* above, whereof this table is an emblem and representation. Here in the wilderness we get a foretaste of the good things of the promised land, to sharpen our appetites after the Canaan above, where these first fruits do grow and are fully ripe. O what a glorious and well furnished table will that be, where the church of
the

the first-born will be all gathered in one general assembly, and sit down together with Christ ! Oh where are the looks and longings we should have after that heavenly feast ! Awake, my soul, from this dark, deceitful and vexing world ; oh be not in love with thy disease, thy fetters and calamities : join not with these that take up their rest on this side Jordan, on this side heaven, and who say, *It is good to be here ;* but with these heavenly pilgrims, who say, *Arise, let us depart, this is not our rest, for it is polluted.* Lament your distance from God ; *Wo's me that I sojourn in Mesech, that I dwell in the tents of Kedar ;* that I remain in this sinful polluting place among a strange people, and am so long kept from my father's house above. *Oh that I had wings like a dove ! then would I fly away, and be at rest : Lo, then I would wander far off, and remain in the wilderness,* that I might be free from sins snares and temptations, and might have free access to enjoy God. *O wretched man that I am, who will deliver me from this body of death,* which so often troubles, disturbs, intangles and hinders me from my duty ?

So much for the subjects we ought to meditate on at the Lord's table. I come, in the next place,

Secondly, To speak of these *graces* which are to be employed and exercised at the Lord's table ; such as faith, repentance, love, spiritual appetite, and thankfulness. Now is the time, O communicant, that all your graces should be stirred up to the greatest liveliness ; and therefore do all you can to excite them to it : chide with them when languishing or dull, and say, *What, can ye not watch with my dearest Saviour one hour ?*

I. In the first place, the grace of *faith* should be most active, for it is most necessary at this time. Faith may say to thee, O communicant, at the table, as Christ said to his disciples, *Without me you can do nothing.* Faith is the *eye* that sees Christ, the *hand* that receives him, the *mouth* that feeds upon him.

Let faith's eyes be now opened to see the great sight of *Christ crucified* on the cross. Do now as *Moses* when he saw the bush burning, *Exod. iii. 3. I'll turn aside and see this great sight* : surely you cannot see a greater. Behold the rock of our salvation smitten, to let the water of life come forth to us. Come see him smitten by the rod of *Moses*, i. e. by the rod of the law, whose minister *Moses* was ; with all the curses and maledictions of the law denounced against us, *Gal. iii. 13*. Yea, come see him smitten by many hands, by the rod of *Moses*, by the rod of justice, by the rod of devils, by the rod of the *Jews*, by the rod of the *Romans*, by the rod of your sins : come see him smitten in his *head* with thorns, in his *hands* with nails, in his *side* with a spear, in his *heart* with sorrows, yea, in his *whole soul* with the wrath of an angry God. O deep, deep was our rock smitten, before the water of life could come forth to heal us ; according to *Isa. liii. 5, 8. He was wounded for our transgressions, bruised for our iniquities, — for the transgression of my people was he stricken, and by his stripes we are healed.*

Now let faith look sharply out for Christ at the table. Rest not in the *bread and wine*, but look beyond these ; Go a little further, and see if you can espie Christ himself. Let the language of your heart at this time be, *Saw ye him whom my soul loveth ?* Say now to the Lord, as the *Greeks* to *Philip*, *Sir, we would see Jesus* ; Lord, I would now desire to see Jesus Christ : neither the word nor prayers, ministers nor elements, will content me, without a sight of Christ himself. Mind what *Isaac* told his father on mount *Moriah* ; *Father, behold, here is the wood and the fire ; but where is the lamb for a burnt-offering ?* So do thou look up at the table to thy heavenly father, and say, ' Father, behold, here is the minister, here is the word, here is the bread and wine ; but, where is the body and blood of my Saviour ? Where is the lamb for a sacrifice ? Father, where is the lamb of God, that takes

‘ takes away the sins of the world ?’ Alas, all’s nothing to me if he be away. Let faith look up and say to Christ, ‘ Make haste, my beloved, be thou like ‘ a roe or a young hart on the mountains of Spices. ‘ Make no tarrying, O my God ; O when wilt thou ‘ come to me ?’

When *Mary* came to the *Sepulchre*, look’d in and saw the *linen* but not the *Lord*, she presently falls a-weeping. Oh, faith she, ‘ They have taken away my ‘ Lord, and I know not where they have laid him ;’ My Lord is away, and I know not where to find him. When our tender-hearted Saviour heard such a moving and mournful complaint, he hastned to her, and gave her a gracious meeting. So, when thou seest the linen and the elements, but not the Lord Jesus. then be not satisfied, but dart up thy complaints to heaven, ‘ Lord, I came not to see the linen, I came not for ‘ the bread and wine, but I came to see Jesus ; Oh ‘ Lord, what shall I do ? They have taken away my ‘ Lord, and I know not where to find him. Ah, ‘ what is the word to me without Christ, but as a ‘ conduit without water ? What are the elements to ‘ me, but as a cup without wine ? Oh Lord, what ‘ wilt thou give me, if I go from thy table Christ- ‘ less ?’ O if there were such sighs, such breathings coming from thy heart, thou mightst be confident Christ would hear them, and make haste to meet with thee and bless thee.

Awake *faith*, O communicant, at this time ; behold Christ, apply his benefits. Here a believer may find enough in the wounds and blood of Christ, by which he may resolve all his doubts, scatter his fears, supply all his spiritual wants, and find a remedy against all his soul-distempers, by a believing application thereof to himself. When thou putteth forth the hand of thy body, see that thou also put forth the hand of thy faith to receive the body and blood of Christ. Do like *Joseph of Arimathea* ; come to Christ crucified, take him down from the cross, and

and lay him in the new tomb of thy heart. Now give a hearty, full and unfeigned consent to Christ on gospel-terms; receive him as thy Saviour, submit to him as thy prince, and swear allegiance to him as thy undoubted sovereign. And remember, faith, if true, must have two hands, one to receive Christ, and another to give the soul to Christ; see that both hands be now employed, both to take and give.

And especially, make use of faith's mouth to *suck honey from the rock*, to derive supplies from Christ to thy soul's necessities. Observe what God directed *Moses*, *Exod. xvii. 6. Behold I will stand before thee upon the rock in Horeb, and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it that the people may drink.* Would you have drink and supplies from Christ for thy spiritual refreshment, then smite the rock, act faith on Christ. At the table it should be a man's *wisdom*, which was *Moses* his error, to smite this rock oftner than once, *Numb. xx. 11. With his rod he smote the rock twice, and the waters came out abundantly.* So do you, smite the rock twice, again and again; put forth many acts of faith at this time.

II. The grace of *repentance* and Godly sorrow for sin should be exercised at this time. O communicant, canst thou now look on him whom thou hast pierced by thy sins, and not mourn and be in bitterness for them? Canst thou see the Son of God hanging naked and bleeding on a tree, upon the top of mount *Calvary* as a sacrifice for thy sins, and not be grieved for the cause? O take a fixed look of him now, and let your eye affect your heart. Behold these hands that swayed the sceptre of heaven, now nailed to the tree of reproach: behold these feet that trampled on all the powers of hell, and made enemies his footstool, now nailed to the footstool of the cross. O did the earth tremble and shake, the rocks rend, the graves open, and heavens turn dark at this sight; and will not our rocky hearts rend,

T

and

and that I fear. We, and none but we, w
vil beasts that devoured this *Joseph*; we t
executioners that tormented the glorious F
and, shall not our hearts bleed thereore?

O communicant, so behold Christ in the
as the virgin *Mary*, his mother, beheld h
cross: *Woman*, says Christ, *behold thy son*.
did she behold him? *Simeon* tells her, *La*
That a sword shall pierce through her soul.
the time that the sword did pierce thi
soul, when she beheld him pierced on the c
sight was like a sword through her heart:
we see Christ pierced in the sacrament, it
like a sword or dagger in our hearts. Obf
David said, when he saw the people slay
the angel's sword, 2 *Sam.* xxiv. 17. *I*
sinned and I have done wickedly; but as for t
what have they done? So say you at this ti
I have sinned, I have done wickedly; but as
nocent immaculate lamb, what hath he do
that have sinned, but it is thou, O Lord
hast suffered. It was my cursed lusts, my

It was laid to the charge of these unkind husbands, *Mal. ii. 13.* that by their unkindness they caused their wives, when they should have been chearful in God's service, *to cover the altar of the Lord with tears, with weeping, and with crying out; insomuch that he regarded not the offering any more, nor received it with good-will at their hands.* But, how happy were it for us, if we could be so affected with our unkindness to Christ our husband, that we could cover the Lord's table with our tears, with weeping and crying out? Then surely? in this case, the Lord would regard our service the more, and receive our communicating with good-will at our hands. Ah, rocky hearts! harder than the nether millstone, that cannot dissolve into tears at the sight of so sad a spectacle as the sight of Christ hanging crucified on the cross for our sins. Oh, shall we see Christ's precious blood spilt on the earth, running on the ground, and the ground drinking it up, and our hearts not rend therefore? O let us call for tears, for mourning hearts, and say, *O that mine head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep for a slain Lord!* Smite, Lord; thou canst bring water out of the rocks, and turn the flint into a standing pool. O that my flinty heart may be touched by the spirit of God, that the waters may gush out abundantly! Oh, when will my heart melt, if not now? Surely now, *deep calleth unto deep, deep sufferings in Christ for deep sorrow in me.* David's kindness made even a *Saul* lift up his voice and weep; and, will not Christ's kindness, which is infinitely greater, make me drop some silent tears? Was my Saviour's *body broken* to let his blood out; and, shall not my heart be broken to let it in? May I now receive a bleeding Saviour with a broken heart!

III. *Love* is a grace most necessary at this feast, Christ's infinite love should now have a return of love from you; surely now, when you are musing on Christ's love, your heart, like *David's*, should wax

beats and pants with love, and see how I
out in streams of blood, to cleanse you f
sins. And, will not this lovely sight melt
fections, and warm your cold heart to love
behold princely Jesus, the world's Saviour,
ly bridegroom, mounted on a bloody cross
top of mount *Calvary*, for all nations to see
flock to him: O what an engaging sight is th
that mount was first created, it never proc
a tree, or such precious fruit, as the Lord
hanging on the tree of the cross planted the
tree of life made mount *Calvary* a lovely
that day, notwithstanding of all the malefact
which lay scattered upon it.

Now, *communicants*, can you look upon su
and not have your hearts inflamed with lov
ly a crucified Jesus lift up on the cross, with
stretched out to embrace lost sinners, is the m
ing and attractive sight in the world; for
himself, *John xii. 32. If I be lifted up from
I will draw all men unto me, i. e. all sorts*
both *Jew* and *Gentile*. A crucified Jesus i
stone of strange virtue, and hath drawn for

and my face towards you, that you may see me and flock to me. O will not your hearts be moved and drawn by this lovely sight of a crucified Redeemer, dying with love in his heart, and smiles in his looks towards you? He was most lovely when he was on the *cross*; and now he is most lovely when he is on the *throne*. O behold King Jesus with the crown of thorns, wherewith his enemies crowned him, in the day he was a man of sorrows and acquainted with grief for you: doth that sight affect your hearts with grief, and make you sad? Then come behold King Solomon with the crown of glory, wherewith his father crowned him, when he finished his work, and sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high. Now he is clothed with light, and shines brighter than the sun; Oh will not your hearts love him, whom all the angels and saints in heaven do adore, and are ravished with his beauty? His high honour and exaltation above doth not in the least alter his affections, or make him forget his people; no, he loves all believers as dearly as ever. How oft doth he call them in the song. *My sister, my spouse!* The nearest affinity in the world is *spouse*, and the nearest consanguinity is *sister*, to shew that Christ's affection is like that of the nearest relations; and shall not Christ's great love be answered with love again? O never give Christ cause to complain of you, as Paul of the *Corinthians*, *the more I love you, the less I am beloved*, 2-Cor. xii. 15.

O then awake and excite your *love* now to Christ, and say, ' Lord, thou art infinitely lovely, tho' my heart loves thee not as it ought to do: lovely and amiable art thou in all the steps of thy humiliation; lovely in thy birth, lovely in thy life, lovely in thy death, lovely with the crown of thorns on thy head, and lovely with the cross on thy back; lovely in the garden, and lovely on mount *Calvary*; lovely with the nails in thy hands, and lovely when the spear was thrust in thy side.

commandments, love him now, when you see
such an engaging sight of his love: love him
ly, love him entirely, love him above all, and
more than all. And if you love him, then
commandments, delight to please him, love his
ordinances, love his spirit, love his commands,
his people, and love his very cross for his sake.

IV. At this time you ought to awake and
your *spiritual appetite* after Christ and the
of his death. You are come to a full feast, a
haustible treasure, and the master of it allows
to partake thereof to the full: there is nothing
then but a lively feeling of wants, and a
al hunger; had you this, all would be well.
Christ *fills the hungry with good things*. If
any poor drooping communicants at the table
are discouraged under a sense of their poverty
emptiness, I may say to them as *Jacob* to his
ing sons in a time of great scarcity of food
xlii. 12. *Why do ye look one upon another?* Ye are
melancholy creatures, all involved in the same
mity and distress; ye may well look to one another
you cannot help another. Well,

ite wealth. Hast thou no money to buy, no
th, to purchase? Good news! he sells *without
ey and without price: whosoever will, may come and
k of the water of life freely.* Poor soul comest
a hither for *bread*? Thy gracious Saviour will
give thee a *stone*. He took notice of thy seri-
preparation for the feast; and, do you think he
frustrate thine expectation at it? Can you give
instances, that ever he sent a hungry soul empty
y? No; this would be contrary to his faithful
nise. I may say to thee, as the disciples to the
d man, *be of good cheer, he calleth for thee*; and,
e call for thee, he will not send thee empty away.
ie away then, hungry soul, to a full Redeemer,
get all your wants supplied, your desires satis-

What would you have? *What is thy petition,
what is thy request?* Would you have riches,
ours, profits, pleasures? You have them all here.
uld you have all your five senses satisfied at once?
ie partake of the feast your Redeemer hath pro-
d for you. Would you have the sense of *seeing*
sified? Then says he, *look unto me, behold me*, your
g yet ever-living Saviour. . Would you have your
: of *hearing* satisfied? Then saith he, *incline your
and hearken to me*; hear the sweet charming voice
our Saviour on the cross, saying, *it is finished*.
uld you have your sense of *tasting* satisfied? Then
he, *O tast and see that God is good*. Would you
: the sense of *touching* satisfied? O then says he,
hither thy finger, and feel the print of the nails;
hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side. Would
have the sense of *smelling* satisfied? Then come
in, *whose garments smell of myrrh, aloes and cas-*
and whose *naine is like ointment poured forth*. O
t matchless person is this, that can so richly sup-
all your needs! I tell you again, if you go away
out supply, it will be for want of a lively sense
our needs, and of panting desires after Christ.
his fulness.

Make

would, do not deny me this choice blessing.
a token for good at this time out of Christ's
hand ! May I receive a plentiful effusion of the
graces of his spirit into my heart. O that my lusts
corruptions may be mortified and subdued ! I
be enabled to do all my duties better than
done. May I be more watchful over my heart
tongue, and all my ways, than ever I have.
O that my soul may depart much bettered, mu-
lified, comforted and strengthened from this ho-
mination !

V. Awake your thankfulness to God at this
for redeeming love. Join with the psalmist,
say, *blest be the Lord, O my soul, and all that is
in me blest his holy name. Thanks be to God for his
unspeakable gift. What shall I render unto the Lord
for all his gifts and benefits unto me ! Let me speak
thy glorious honour of his Majesty, and declare his wo-
rks.* You should now be in Mary's frame, and
say, as in *Luke i. 46. My soul doth magnify
the Lord, and my spirit doth rejoice in God my Saviour*
in Zechariah's frame, to say with him, *Luke
Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, for he hath visit-*

hymns of praise. The *Jews* at their passover did sing the cxiii. *Psalm*, with the five following *psalms*, which they called the *Great Hallelujah*. A christian should in every thing and at all times give thanks, but at the sacrament the *Great Hallelujah* must be sung. If ever the heart be tuned for the work of praise, it should be now ; for greater matter for it you cannot have on this side of heaven, than at this occasion. The great exhortation the *ancients* gave at the communion-table was *Sursum corda*, up with your hearts, communicants ; elevate them to God in thankfulness and praise. Invite the angels and the whole creation to help you to bless God for Jesus Christ the mercy of mercies.

Some further Meditations on the Sacramental Elements, Actions and Words.

BESIDES what I have said, the sacramental elements, actions and words may afford suitable subjects of meditation to communicants while they sit at the Lord's table, and may be improved for the quickning and upstirring of the sacramental graces above-mentioned. And here I shall give some few instances for the assistance and direction of weaker Christians.

When you see the elements of *bread* and *wine* set upon the table, *think* on Christ's goodness and condescension, in appointing these outward signs to confirm our faith and excite our affections : they are so costly things, Christ would not be burdensome to his people with any of his ordinances. Think how fitly they represent the body and blood of our redeemer. *Bread*, ere it be fit to nourish us, must be first sown and die in the earth ; then it must be threshed, grinded in the mill, baken in the oven, broken and eaten : so Christ, that he might be a fit Saviour to us, was content to die, and be bruised for our sins,
and

and scorched in the oven of his father's wrath. *Bread* is the most necessary thing in the world, it strengthens man's heart, it is the staff that upholds his life : so Christ is the mercy of mercies, the most useful and necessary blessing to our starving souls. *Wine*, ere it be fit for our use, must be squeezed out of the grape, and this must be troden and bruised in the wine-press : so Christ was crushed in the wine-body, his precious blood, did gush out in abundance for the redemption of our souls. No liquor so fit as wine for cheering the fainting spirits, *Psal.* cii. 15. so there is nothing can refresh the drooping so much as the blood of Christ.

Tho' *bread* and *wine* be common things of themselves, yet they are highly valuable in respect of their significancy and ends. A little wax, tho' in it of small value, yet, when affixed to a charter serves to confirm our right and title to a great inheritance : so these elements, when consecrated given to us by Christ's ambassadors, are to us a purchase of God's covenant, and confirm our title to all Christ's purchase.

When we see the minister *take* the bread, think God did chuse and take Christ from among men our mediator, and a sacrifice for our sins.

When the minister *sets apart*, blesses and craves the bread, think how God set apart at his son, sanctified and furnished with all graces needful for his mediatory office.

When you see the consecrated bread and wine *set forth*, think how God in his infinity hath set forth Jesus Christ as a propitiation in his blood, *Rom.* iii. 25. Behold how evident crucified is set forth before your eyes. Behold opening the seals, the seal of God's covenant, the seal of God's treasures, the seal of the life, and the seal of heaven's gates ; all shut before, till Christ came to open them

Now you hear that voice, *Rev. vi. come and see.* Open the eyes of faith, and see a great sight. What is to be seen here? You may, O communicant, see here the heinous nature of sin, the severity of divine justice, the misery of the damned, the desertings of believers: you may see the devil conquered, justice satisfied, a flame of love kindled in Christ's heart that many waters could not quench: you may see the clefts of the rock opened, and a sanctuary bound out: you may see the preciousness of souls, the price of pardon, and the worth of heaven. Christ's body and blood, which were given for them, do shew that they are things of no small value.

When you see the elements, you have cause to bless God, and rejoice at the sight of this precious sign and seal of God's covenant of grace and salvation. We should rejoice to see the *rain-bow* in the clouds, a sign of God's covenant and promise to secure the world against a destroying deluge: much more should we joy to see the signs of God's confirming his covenant with believers, securing them against the overthrowing of God's wrath. If it still rained, and never a rain-bow appeared, we might have reason to fear: so, if we never saw this ordinance and seal of God's covenant, we might suspect danger; but, O believers, you see God is faithful and willing to keep covenant, there is the rain bow appearing; a pleasant sight to a guilty sinner!

When you see the minister lay his hand on the bread, lift up your *soul*, and pray, 'that God may lay his hand on your diseased soul, that all your distempers may depart from you: Lord, lay hold on my soul, as the angel did upon Lot: save me from the flames of wrath, cause me to escape out of Sodom into the mount of God, and clefts of the rock, that I perish not.'

When you see the *bread broken*, think on the breaking and tormenting of Christ's body, and the bruising of his *soul* for our *sins*. He suffered a double death,

one

one in his *soul*, and another in *body* : he suffered from men and devils : but all that was nothing to what he suffered from his father ; for, when men were wounding his body, the father's hand bruised his *soul*, made a thousand wounds therein, and poured in a whole ocean of wrath upon him : he brake him with breach upon breach, and overwhelmed him with one wave of vengeance upon the back of another, till all his billows went over him. This was a sad time to our Saviour ; yet all these floods could not drown his love to us, nor make him quit the grip he had taken of us ; but, come of him what will, his poor people must not perish ; his love to them flamed highest when his *sufferings* were greatest.

You should, at this time, desire to be in the same frame, as if you had been at *Golgotha* standing at the foot of the cross, and had seen the blood trickling down, and heard all the dying groans of the lamb of God. O shall we see the blessed son of God, the brightness of his father's glory, with his eyes dim, his cheeks wan, his face pale, his head bowing, his heart fainting, his side bleeding, his wounds open to shelter us, and his love streaming forth in blood to us ; I say, shall we see all this, and our affections not raised, our love not kindled, and our hearts not concerned ? O what a monstrous thing will it be, to see our affections and graces at the lowest ebb, when there is a high *stream tide* of the love and blood of our Lord Jesus Christ flowing toward us !

Take a view of Jesus on the cross breathing forth love to us, when he was breathing forth his last : let us look straightly and stedfastly to him, as he did to us. Many write, that he was crucified with his face toward the *west* : the *Jews* did it out of despight, as reckoning him unworthy to look on the temple and holy city that stood on the east side of mount *Calvary* ; but he had a gracious meaning and design to us thereby, and now was that word remarkably fulfilled, *Psal. lxxvi. 7. His eyes behold the nations :*

or now his eyes looked to us *Gentiles*, when he was on the cross; and O it was an eye of love and pity he cast then upon us: and, shall not this encourage us to lift up an eye of faith to him upon the cross for healing and salvation? Especially seeing he calls us to do it, *Isa. xlv. 22. Look unto me and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth.* And it is to be observed, that Christ in this call hath a special eye upon us in Scotland, who were then *Gentiles*, and are always among the *ends of the earth*. O shall we this land and corner of the world have such a long invitation to look to a crucified Saviour for mercy, and will we neglect it? Behold his arms stretched out to embrace you, and will you not desire to flee into them? Behold him bowing his head on the cross, to take a view of your wounds, and whisper comfort into your ears: behold him opening a wound in his side to take you into his heart, and pouring out blood thence to redeem you, and water to cleanse you, a fountain both for your justification and sanctification.

Again, when you see the bread broken, look to Christ's wounds as an open city of refuge for thy soul that is pursued by justice to take sanctuary in: his wounds are laid open, that you may see into his bleeding heart, and see his yearning bowels of mercy, and hear them sounding towards you, an object of pity and spectacle of misery. Poor shelterless soul, quit all other shelters, and flee to the clefts of the rock here opened, saying, *this is my rest, and here I will stay.*

Pray at this time, *Lord, may my hard heart be broken and melted, that I may in some measure be conformed to my broken Saviour.* Or, *Lord, break the united ties of my sins, and scatter them by thy mighty arm.* When you see the minister offering the bread to the communicants, and hear him saying, *take ye, eat ye,* think how freely God offers his Son, and Christ offers himself to be ours: think how you see him at the

U

head

DIRECT. *How to behave*

the table, making offer of himself to you, take me, and the whole purchase of my blood; sealed testament, and all the legacies in it; take pardon of all your sins, and a sealed right to

you receive the bread into your hand, see stretch forth the hand of faith to receive grace Christ crucified, as your bleeding high make attonement for you; say with your intent Lord, even so I take thee, and seat a with thee, I clasp about thee as mine; I be- rd help my unbelief. If Christ be not received in this ordinance, there is nothing done t is ill. O will you come to this table and he bread of the Lord, and not receive the e Lord? O it will be sad, it will be bitter at judgment; when you come to die, you will t receive my soul; well may not Christ an-), I will just receive your soul as you received

and thankfulness did the Israelites go forth to gather *manna*, that bread which God sent them from heaven? But O here is better *manna* come from heaven; will ye not be thankful for it, and run with desire to get it? The Israelites *manna* could not give life to the dead; but here is *manna* that can restore and preserve life both, yea, give everlasting life to both soul and body. The *Israelites* *manna* fell not on the Sabbath, and they might not go to gather it that day: but, blessed be God, this *manna* falls every day, and double on the Sabbath, and welcome are ye to gather it this day; for Christ now rains it in greater plenty, and calls you to be more diligent in gathering it than on other days; his table is well furnished with *manna* this day; O feed and refresh your souls well before you leave it, and strive to preserve the relish of it when you are gone. Cry now with these, *John* vi. 34. *Lord, evermore give us this bread.* This bread both satisfies the soul, and creates an appetite; O for a perpetual hunger for it! It is the same bread the glorified saints do feed on for evermore; in heaven they never lothe this *manna*, nor weary of it, as the Israelites did of theirs. It is but a small crumb, O communicants, you get of it here, so that eternal feast provided above.

Again, bread in scripture is called, *the staff of bread*. O this is the true staff of bread; here bread, if eaten by faith, that will prove a staff to support you, a staff to defend you, a staff to beat your enemies, and put all your lusts to flight; this is a staff that will enable you to run in God's ways, and fight the armies of the aliens. — That is a strange dream that one of the Midianitish host had, when Gideon was coming upon them, *Judg.* vii. 13. *Behold, a cake of barley-bread came tumbling into the host of Midian, and smote a tent, &c.* Strange! a piece of bread overturned a tent. Lo, that dream is interpreted in this sacrament: here a piece of bread, O communicant, if eaten by faith, that will tumble

into the host of *Satan* and thy lusts, these *Medianites* which have long vexed you with their wiles, strike down their tents, and put them all to flight. Surely a view here, by faith, of Christ's body pierced and nailed by sin, will turn a believer's heart against sin, as the most hateful thing in the world: let sin flatter as it will, he will never forget what it hath done to his dear Saviour. This is both quickning and killing bread; for, as it is life to your souls, so it is poison to your lusts.

When you see the *wine poured out*, think how freely and willingly Christ suffered for you. He poured out his blood as freely as the wine is poured out to you; yea, it is said, *Isa. liii. 12. He poured out his soul unto death*, as freely as we pour water out of a vessel. He had freely emptied his veins in the garden and on the cross; every pore became an eye to weep blood for your sakes: he is wounded over all, that his blood may run the more plentifully and freely; and, when he hath no more blood to pour out, he next pours out his soul for you; or would you have any more from your loving Saviour? O did he pour out his soul unto death, and would you not pour out your souls into his bosom?

Again, when you see it, by faith behold the way of salvation now opened, the stone rolled away, the Fountain of the Water of Life running freely, following poor sinners. O run not away from it, turn to it; drink, and live for evermore. O the fountain of life be opened, and the mouth of your souls fast shut? Can you see Christ's blood running, and not desire to be bathed with it? Have blind eyes or lame feet, weak hands or feeble a cold or hard heart, a feared or doubting Here a cure for all thy diseases. Thou art the side of the pool, just at the healing water step will bring you to them: look to Christ's strength, stir up your souls, step in, drink and be made whole for ever.

When you drink the cup, remember the precious blood of Christ; eye it by faith, plead it with God, and apply it to your souls: thirstily drink it by the mouth of faith. Say, *I am an unrighteous creature, but here is justifying blood; my heart is polluted, but here is sanctifying blood; my soul is wounded, but here is healing blood; my lusts are strong and lively, but here is mortifying blood; my heart is very dead, but here is quickening blood; it is very hard, but here is softening blood: O shall not a drop of this blood light on my hard heart? O let me not miss a cure, when the balm of Gilead is among my hands! This blood healed thousands, and shall my plagues continue? Lord, may that innocent blood, that dropt from thy hands and thy side, wash away all the spots and stains of my guilty soul.*

As you find the wine warm on your cold stomach, so let the love and blood of Christ warm your cold heart and affections with vehement love and desire to him. Shall Christ's heart be hot as fire to you, and will yours be cold as ice to him? Can you feel his warm and bleeding heart, and not cry out with *Thomas, my Lord and my God?* How shall I express my love to my lovely and loving Jesus, who loved me and gave himself for me? How dearly, Lord, hast thou purchased my love, unworthy as it is? What hath the world or sin to do with that which Christ hath bought so dear? O for a heart ready to burst with love to him that is only worthy to be the object of it! O for a live coal from God's altar to kindle the lame, that many waters might not quench! Worse am I than a beast, if I be not ravished with Christ's matchless love.

• When you see the elements divided and distributed among the communicants, believe it, that Christ is really, tho' invisibly, dealing forth the effects and benefits of his death and sufferings to the worthy receivers.

When you see both the bread and the wine given, think that God is offering and giving Christ, and all *Christ unto us*; and we must be willing to take Christ

and all that is in him, all his benefits, all his offices, all his laws, and all his cros he thinks fit to lay on us

When the bread and wine are offered to you, and you hear Christ saying, *take, eat, drink*; O then cast open all the doors and gates of your soul, that *the King of glory may enter in*: Say, *Come in thou blessed of the Lord; wherefore standest thou without? As I receive the bread of the Lord into my mouth, let me receive the bread of the Lord into my soul. Lord, it was my errand to receive thee into my heart, let me not go without thee.* Stir up faith mightily, to receive Christ and all his benefits. Stretch out faith's arms as far and wide as you may, to welcome, embrace and clasp about your Saviour; and say, *my beloved is mine, and I am his*: now may the marriage be sealed and ratified, and the knot cast which shall never be loosed again: and happy, happy for ever is my choice, rich is my portion, my soul is made up to all eternity.

When you are eating and drinking the bread and wine, let your soul be busily making cros and particular application by faith of Christ and all his benefits, according to your various necessities. And consider, that as by eating and drinking, your food incorporates with your bodies, and turns one with you; so Christ by faith is mystically united to you, and you are made one with Christ: as the broken bread enters into your body, and becomes yours by feeding upon it; so you are to believe, that as truly Christ's broken body, and the purchase of his blood, are applied to you for curing and saving your soul, and that all his merits and graces are yours by faith; *this is my body that was broken for you.* Again, as eating and drinking of proper food is very pleasant to our bodies, so we ought to take great satisfaction and complacency in partaking of Christ and his benefits. Let us *satiare ourselves*, in tasting of his goodness, and *feasting on his heavenly dainties.* And as by our

earthly food our bodies are strengthened for labour, so by this spiritual food our souls and our graces are nourished and strengthened for the duties of religion.

Again, you are to look upon these sacramental actions, as a mutual giving and taking salue and interestment betwixt Christ and your souls. Hereby you get interestment of a crucified Christ, his great purchase and glorious inheritance; and hereby Christ takes interestment of your soul and body, to be his children, his heirs, his servants and soldiers, to obey him and fight for him while you live. You are hereby consecrate to be temples for his service and residence; beware of defiling the temple of the Lord, suffer not a herd of swinish lusts to enter therein, lest God abhor you and cast you off for ever.

When you hear these words of the institution, *this cup is the new testament in my blood; this do in remembrance of me*: consider why it is called a testament; it is because in this ordinance we have Christ's testament and latter-will sealed, wherein he leaves many a rich legacy to his poor friends; and here he gives a sealed copy of his testament into every one of their hands.

Question. *What are the legacies he leaves?*

Answer. Pardon, peace, wisdom, righteousness, sanctification, redemption, grace and glory.

Question. *But, how shall I know if I have any interest herein.*

Answer. Are you one of Christ's poor relations? Can you claim any likeness to him by faith and regeneration? Then your name is in Christ's testament.

Question. *But, how shall I be sure that the testament is in force, and will be execute?*

Answer. It is become of force by the death of the testator, who died, and left his testament in the hands of the blessed spirit to be executor of it, and to apply it to those the testator appointed: yea,
(blessed

(blessed be God) the testator is risen again, and lives to see the execution of it himself likewise.

Question. *But, will I get all Christ's purchase and legacies just now?*

Answer. You shall be infest, and have your right secured to all this great estate left by Christ's will to you; and out of it you shall have a present maintenance, till the time appointed come, when you shall enter into the full possession of the inheritance. You are but *minors* yet, and not fit to be intrusted with it; but it is secured in good hands for you, till you come to full age. In the mean time, you hear the dying testator leaves a charge upon you to *do this in remembrance of him*: think on him and his love to you; think what he has contrived, what he has promised, what he has done, what he is still doing, and what he is about to do for you: remember him who *remembered you in your lowest estate*, and is still remembering you: remember him that is coming again quickly in the clouds, to meet you, take you home to his palace, and put you in possession of all. He commands you to shew his death till he come again.

When you hear of his *coming again*, consider what a glorious coming and glad meeting that will be. O believer, you now see Christ only thro' these elements by an eye of faith, but then you shall see him by an eye of immediate vision, you shall see him *even as he is*; and O how mightily surprised will you be at the sight! You will say as the Queen of Sheba said of Solomon, the half was not told me concerning his glory when I was in my own country; but, *behold a greater than Solomon is here*.

Before you rise from the table, you may think on Elijah's cake baken on the coals, and his cruse of water, in the strength of which meat, he went forty days and forty nights till he came to Horeb, the mount of God, 1 Kings xix. 6, 8. Think how much *more substantial, durable and nourishing the food is* that

hat thou hast been partaking of, and bless God for it. *Elijah* is twice there wakened to take a double meal: and so ought you to rouse up and provoke your spiritual appetite to take another morsel ere you go; you should feed plentifully at Christ's table. It is a virtue to be a holy glutton at this feast: you may now not if ever you get another feast like this, till you come to the mount of God above; this may be your last communion here, and the last time you shall drink of the fruit of the vine in this manner; take a large fill to strengthen your soul for your journey, you know not what blasts and storms may blow by the way: you have a siege to hold out, take your provisions here; you have a voyage to go, see that you victual your ship: death will try and put all your graces to it. The wisest virgins have no grace to spare at the coming of the bridegroom: what storms of temptations and difficulties do many poor saints meet with on a death-bed? It is with much ado they put safe into the harbour at last; O then gather *manna* while it is falling, for your gathering time may be short.

Consider, that, while you are at the table, you are near Christ your physician; therefore be sensible of your maladies, and look up to him with your finger on your fore, and cry with the Psalmist, *Psal. xli. Lord, be merciful unto me; heal my soul, for I have sinned against thee.* Now the balm of *Gilead* is among thy hands, and it will be sad if I should miss a cure. The blood of Christ, that hath healed thousands, is now at hand; Oh let not my plagues continue with me. O let a drop of that precious blood light on my cold, dead and hard heart, that some heat, life and softness may be begot and preserved therein.

You are come to Christ on a *good day*, when he is on a throne of grace with a sceptre of mercy in his hand; see that you make all your wants known to him. A feasting time is a time of granting requests. *What is thy petition, and what is thy request, Queen Esther?*

e like these of the Psalms, *Lord my God; lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep in death, Psal. xiii. 3. Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee, Psal. cxix. 175. Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean; wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow, Psal. li. 7. Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation, and uphold me with thy free spirit, Psal. li. 12.* Or you may put up some of the spouse's petitions at this time, *Draw me, we will run after thee, Cant. i. 4. Awake, O north-wind, come thou south, blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruit, Cant. iv. 16. Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or a young hart on the mountains of spices, Cant. viii. 14.*

O communicant, thou art near to a crucified Christ when at the table, as the penitent thief was near to him when on the cross; he got mercy from Christ when he sought it, and so may you if you seek it with the same frame of heart. Cry, Lord, look on a poor sinner at thy table, as thou didst on him that hung by thy cross. *Lord, remember me, now thou art in thy kingdom.* Thy wounds are open now; Lord, shelter me in them. Thy blood is running fresh; O bathe my diseased soul in this fountain, that I may be whole for ever. So much for the second head of directions. I now proceed to the third head.



C H A P. III.

Concerning a Communicant's Behaviour after Partaking, and when the Communion-Sabbath is over.

IN discoursing this head, I propose to do these following things. 1. To give some directions concerning your deportment when rising and going from the Lord's table. 2. Concerning your carriage when you go home to your closets and retiring places. 3. Concerning your behaviour and conversation in the world when all the work is over.

S E C T. I.

Maintaining Directions concerning your Deportment when rising and going from the Lord's Table.

BELIEVERS are sometimes ready to say, *It is good for us to be here, let us build tabernacles, and dwell still.* But this table, tho' it be satisfying, it is not lasting; tho' the meal be sweet, it is short. All things here below are transitory, and communions are passing things with the rest. You must rise and come down from the mount, and return to the world, and travel in the wilderness again. Oh, may the best of us say, 'And must I rise, and go back to that unsatisfying and soul-starving world again? What shall

DIRECT. *How to rise*

lo there, if my Redeemer go not alongst with
ord, take me by the hand, lead me, uphold
d be thou still with me ; and at last bring me
endless feast thou hast prepared for thy peo-
ve, where I may ever ly in thy bosom, un-
; uninterrupted beams of thy smiling and
countenance, and for ever feed my hungry
thy blessed self, without the help of sym-
sacraments, and where the guests will ne-
called to rise from that glorious table any

*What is that frame and disposition of soul
bould have in rising and going from the Lord's*

With respect to that, observe the following

ight to rise and go from the table,
wondring and admiring frame. Continue to
t the love of God in giving his beloved Son

the worst of the world, if free grace had not
 red thee; nay, thou hadst been roaring in hell at
 our, if free grace had not reprimanded thee. Look
 at thee, and see others refused when thou art cho-
 others polluted when thou art sanctified, others
 off with common gifts when thou hast special
 :. Tho' you and they perhaps sat together in
 the same desk hearing the word; or at the same table
 receiving the sacrament; yet free grace came and
 : the difference, *One is taken, and the other left.*
 is matter for your admiration.

the consideration of this free love and distin-
 guishing mercy of God should make thee say with Da-
 vid, *Lord, what am I, and what is my house, that thou
 brought me hitherto? What is man, that thou art
 full of him?* and, What am I, the worst of men,
 thou shouldst be thus mindful of me? O how did
 Hiphbeth admire David's kindness, when he spake
 privately with him, and said, *Thou shalt eat bread at
 my table continually!* 2 Sam. ix. 7. Observe his an-
 swer, v. 8. *What is thy servant, that thou shouldst look
 upon such a dead dog as I am?* But surely, O believ-
 er thou hast much more reason to say so, and won-
 der that such a mean creature should be set at the
 : of the great God, and honoured to feast with
 himself. Lord, what am I, that thou shouldst have
 :ed the like of me? I better deserved to have
 : howling among the dogs without the door,
 : to be let in and feasted among thy friends; I
 : er deserved to have been sent roaring to hell with
 : ls, than to be set at thy table to rejoice with
 : children. Lord, when thou wast pleased to look
 : me with an eye of pity, and embrace me in the
 : s of thy tender mercy; thou mightst justly have
 : ned my guilty 'soul into hell, saying, *Depart
 me, I know you not.* What a wonder of mercy
 , that I who have forfeited all mercies, and deser-
 : such a sentence as that in Jer. ix. 15 to be *fed
 wormwood, and to have the water of gall to drink.*
 X should

become my food.

II. Rise and go from the table praising frame. Thankfulness well charistical feast, which is mainly do giving to God for redeeming love. you ought to *blefs God in the cong Lord from the fountain of Israel*, Ps you should *stir up your souls and as to blefs his holy name*, with the 1, 2, 3. Now you should with th to God in the highest, that there is good-will towards men, Luke ii. 14. with John, sing praise to him that l us from our sins in his own blood, Re

Oh, may the worthy communica
* I mention the loving kindness
* Lord, according to the multitu
* kindnesses, and according to all
* on me, and his great goodness
* rael?" O that I could proclaim
world, and make the whole ear
praises! O that I could sing praises

iniquities, heals my diseases, redeems my life from destruction, and crowns me with loving-kindness; *To him that hath endured from me many slights, put up many affronts, and waited on me with infinite patience; Even to him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, and made us kings and priests to God his father, a note the angels themselves cannot sing; and to him that is able to keep us from falling, and to present us faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy, be glory, majesty, and dominion, now and for evermore! O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever. Who can utter the mighty acts of the Lord? Who can shew forth all his praise? Now blessed be his glorious name for ever: let the whole earth be filled with his glory.*

And, O believer, remember that you only begin this duty of singing praise in this world, for eternity itself will not end it: endless eternity will be short enough for this glorious work of praise. You ought to be acquainting yourself much with this work while here, that you be not a stranger to it hereafter. Resolve, with *David*, not only to begin it, but to persist and hold on in it also, *Psal. cxlv. 2. Every day will I bless thee, and I will praise thy name for ever and ever;* as if he had said, I'll begin it now, and do it every day while here, in hopes that I will spend a whole eternity in it hereafter. Again he says, *Psal. cxlvi. 2. While I live, I will praise the Lord; I will sing praises unto my God, while I have any being.* And, when I have no longer being on earth, I hope to have a being in heaven, where I shall praise him to better purpose; and wherein, Lord, I am deficient now in thy due praise, I will pay it hereafter in everlasting hallelujahs. O communicant, hast thou not great ground of praise this day, that thou livest not among the dark *Pagans*, that never heard tell of *Jesus Christ*? That thou art not among the fallen *angels*, for whom a sacrifice was never provided? That thou art not among the damned in hell, who

Deut. viii. 10, 11. *When you have
forget not to bless God for the good le-
ven you, that you have a Goshen
prospect of a Canaan above: bless
of light that you dwell in, and
that he covers for you: bless Go-
day, for it is one of the days of
you ought highly to prize, and t
They that know the worth of th
with Joshua, that the sun stood st
might be lengthened out, for their
nion with God: but in a special
with that the *sun of righteousness* l
and shined, that, with Joshua, the
full revenge on their enemies, viz
cursed Canaanites, that remain still*

III. You ought to go from th
nuch's frame, who, after his sealin
God, *went on his way rejoicing*, Ad
people are frequently in scripture c
be glad in the Lord; and, to be s
more fit season for it than now,
making such a glorious di'covery

to the *first*, It is the duty of a covenanted people to rejoice in their covenanted God. With what doth Zaccheus entertain Christ, when he closed a bargain with him? *Luke* xix. 6. and likewise the *rest*, *Acts* xvi. 34. And to be sure, whenever the work of the new man is formed in the soul, it will be for joy. It is most reasonable that Christ should give a joyful welcome into the soul. God not only commands and presses this joy, as in *Psal.* v. 11. ii. 23. *Phil.* iii. 1. & iv. 4. but he affords the best grounds for it. God the *father* gives himself to us as a portion; his *son* to be our Saviour; his well-ordered *covenant* as a never-failing spring of consolation; his holy *spirit* to be our comforter; his influences to blow up this holy flame of joy; his graces of faith, hope and love to breed and increase it; his ordinances to maintain and increase it: particularly the *Lord's Supper* is a spiritual feast instituted for cheering the soul; for, after it, we see Christ and his disciples sung a hymn.

What Ground of joy have believers in their covenanted Redeemer, in his love, in his victories, and in his purchase? What ground of joy in his person and nature? In God incarnate, they may see heaven and earth conjoined, God and human nature equally married together, and themselves very nearly united to God. O Believer, he is *bone of your bone, flesh of your flesh*, and has a *fellow-feeling of your infirmities*; and, is not this matter of joy?

What ground of joy have you in the *attributes* of God, which are all engaged for you, and become yours by covenant? The thoughts of God may be sweet to you, as to the Psalmist, *Psal.* civ. 34. The thoughts of God are a terror to the wicked, but every one of his *attributes* may be a cordial to you, yea, even the most terrible of them: his *justice*, that before he was with a *flaming sword* to keep you out of Paradise, now turn an *advocate* to plead for your iniquities, 1 *John* i. 9. *Justice* is come over to your

and will let his people want no
them: he will hear their *cry*,
and be a *strong hold* to them i
And, when you meet with
you may receive them as *toke*
they come to you wrapt up in
and dipt in his *blood*, and so are
you get a *deliverance* from any
as Hezekiah, *Isa.* xxxviii. 17.
my soul, delivered it from the pit
liever, all thy *mercies* are cover
may make them *sweet* to thy
Eccl. ix. 7: belongs to thee, Go
with joy, and drink thy wine w
God now accepteth thy works. F
thou eatest comes from thy fat
in the *blood* of Christ, and is
and better things laid up for thee

God's wisdom and faithfulness
He is a *skilful physician*; he pos
our necessity, and knows how t
bitter potions, and sometimes
knows how to time our *bliss*

Consider, that all thy afflictions are an article of the covenant, the effect of God's love, and a fruit of Christ's purchase; so that you may say of every rod you meet with, *The Lord sees I want this, otherways I should not be exercised with it: my covenanted God and Father knows, that this, and no less than this, is needful for me: What am I, that he should be so mindful of me?*

You may rejoice in the almightiness of God. He hath an arm that is full of power, that can easily level your spiritual Goliaths, pull down Satan's strong holds, and make good all his promises.

You may rejoice in his immutability. He is unchangeable in his love, and in his covenant. Mutable creatures change their respects, and break their leagues and covenants: but God's covenant is indissoluble; for he is engaged for our part, as well as his own, *Jer. xxxii. 40.* O believer, God hath promised both for himself and thee; as you may further see in *Heb. xiii. 5.* compared with *Jer. xxxi. 9. & 2. Tim. i. 12.* If once in the covenant, thou art always in it; you may sing that sweet song, *Psal. xlviii. 14.* *For this God is our God for ever and ever: He will be our guide even unto death; yea, likewise in death, and over death.* That which dissolves the marriage-covenant among men, will not dissolve this: adultery will not do it; for God saith, *Tho' ye have play'd the harlot with many lovers, yet return unto me.— Turn ye backsliding children, for I am married unto you.* Death cannot dissolve it; yea, it brings you nearer to your covenanted God, where you shall ever rejoice in his presence. Tho' death robs worldly men of their poor happiness, and hungry heaven; yet it doth no harm to you: nay, when you find death begin to assault your tabernacle of clay, you may lift up your head with joy; for behold the day of your redemption draweth nigh. You may sing with the Psalmist, *Psal. lxxiii. 26.* *My flesh and my heart faileth; but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.* What tho' my eye and my heart-strings be ready

ready to break, and the lamp of my life be li
candle burnt to the socket, and near the going,
yet still God is my God and *portion for ever.*

Olevisan a dying saint comforted himself; *My
ing is gone, my smelling is gone, and my sight is go
my speech and feeling are almost gone: but the lo
kindness of God shall never depart from me.* When
worldling's portion is gone, yours remains for
you; lose what you will, you cannot lose that: (*Ca
cause had Habakkuk to say, Hab. iii. 17. 18. All
the fig-tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit
the vines, &c. Yet I will rejoice in the Lord, and
the God of my salvation. O believer the more
view your portion, you will find the more grou
rejoicing therein: For in God you have all th
you need, all things you can desire; yea, more
eye hath seen, ear heard, or heart can conceive.*

But, *Secondly,* As you ought to go from this
nance rejoicing in God, so likewise in the ways of
and, like *Jehoshaphat*, you ought to have your
lift up in the ways of the Lord. Put on holy reso
to proceed with zeal, delight, and alacrity
ways of God's commandments: Your hearts shou
be enlarged to run and sing in his ways, and
bout every duty with pleasure. Stedfastly resi
sin, and especially the sin that hath most eas
you, your predominant sin, your beloved idol
both inward and outward sins; flee drunken
cleanness, swearing, lying, cheating, sabbath-
&c. Keep God's sabbaths, and delight therei
religion your main work, and make con
heart-holiness: study to live near Christ, r
use of him, and constantly depend on him
teousness and strength: study to perform
both of the first and second table: carefu
family-duties and secret prayer. In a w
cheerfully in all the ways of piety and d
especially in these duties, wherein commu
dependence with God is to be obtained

Go on joyfully in the ways of justice and honesty, meekness and peace, temperance and sobriety, charity and beneficence, humility and self denial; and trust in your covenanted God, for covenant-strength and furniture for every good word and work.

IV. In going from the Lord's table, you ought to mix your joy and praises with a holy fear and trembling: and you have great cause for this, when you consider, 1. Your manifold shortcomings in this solemn approach to God. Surely your souls were not cleaned according to the purification of the sanctuary, your preparation was defective in the sight of God. Have you not cause to be ashamed, that your hearts were not more deeply affected with the great sights presented to your view, and the glorious things put in your offer? Have you not ground to be humbled for the deadness of your hearts, the wavering of your minds, the deadness of your spirits, and carnality of your affections, when you was about this heavenly and spiritual work? Alas for the weakness of our graces, the inconstancy of our frames, and the manifold infirmities which cleave to our best performances! Had we no more sin to answer for, but the iniquities of our holy things, they would be too heavy for us to bear. Let us be humbled under the sense of them, and look to our great High Priest to make atonement for them.

2. You have cause to be humbled and fear, considering the manifold dangers you are exposed to, and enemies you are environed with, who are never more busy than after a sacrament, and our being admitted to nearness with God. Christ immediately after his baptism, and the solemn manifestation he had from heaven, was led away to be tempted of the devil, Mat. iv. 1. And it was after the Lords Supper that Christ told his disciples, that Satan desired to have them, that he might sift them as wheat, Luke xvii. 31. It was after Paul was rapt up to the third heaven, that he was in hazard of being exalted above measure, or puffed up with pride, and therefore had a messenger of Satan sent to buffet

buffet him, 2. Cor. xii. Have you got any thing of the riches of Christ and treasures of heaven at this ordinance? then look well to yourselves that you lose it not, for the devil is going about seeking to rob you thereof: therefore be not lifted up or secure, but be humble and watchful, and walk circumspectly.

S E C T. II.

Containing Directions how to behave when you go home to your Closets and Retiring-places.

THINK not your work over on a communion-sabbath, when you are come home from the church: but as soon as possible retire,

I. For prayer. You should be more bent upon prayer now than ever. The Psalmist, when God had dealt kindly with him, resolves therefore that he will call upon God as long as he lived, *Psal. cxvii. 2.* This is a strange return he would give God for former favours: he would go and beg now favour from him, and lay the more closely about his heart: I will love God and love prayer the better all my days. This is not the manner of men, but God is delighted with such a return.

Quest. *But, what shall we pray for now? Can God give more than what he hath given us in the sacrament?*

Ans. Tho' God hath here given you the seal of the covenant, and a right to all its privileges and promises; yet he will be enquired of by you for the particular application and accomplishment of them: you must put God to his word, and pray with the Psalmist, *Psal. cxix. 49. Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou caused me to hope. Be it to thy servant according to thy word.* Again you should pray that God may continue and preserve any good frame or tenderness of heart, spiritual motions and re-

or any warmth of affections and de-
 have been wrought in you by this ordinance,
 parts are ready to cool, and our goodness
like the morning cloud and early dew: you
 therefore to pray with David, *1 Chron.*
Lord, keep this for ever in the imagination of
ts of my heart: And, Psal. lxxviii. 28.
O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.
 ts are naturally deceitful, and your feet
 cksliding; pray as in *Psal. xvii. 5. Hold*
ngs in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not.
 no strength in yourselves to keep the pro-
 l perform the vows to the Lord which you
 e: therefore beg from your covenanted
 he may furnish you for every good word
 ; for it is *he that worketh in you both to will*

f-examination is a duty most necessary on
 if this solemn ordinance, as well as before
 w your carriage at it, that so you may be
 or defects, or thankful for attainments:
 our accounts, and see what you have gain-
 great *gospel-market*. Will you not be as
 your souls, as you are for your bodies?
 at a market trading for the things of this
 you would take this course after you had
 it: but, *O what will it profit you, tho' you*
the whole world, if you should lose your souls?
 are two things you would carefully search
 en you come home from the *Lord's table*:
 had sincerity in covenanting with God:
 had his gracious presence with you in this

1. *How shall I know if I have sincerely trans-*
h God at his table, and if he hath taken me in-
of his covenant?

t is of great consequence for you to know
 it is not every one that externally receiveth
f God's covenant, that is really taken into
 the

8 DIRECT. *How to behave*

a bond of it: many thousands deceive themselves in this matter. You may discover your sincerity in the covenant, by reviewing the frame and condition of your souls were in when you were about it, and considering the frame and disposition they are in now.

1. *What was the frame of your souls when you transacting with God?*

1. Were you low and vile in your own eye, deeply humbled under a sense of your own unworthiness and ill-deserving; so that you were ready to say with the Centurion from the bottom of your heart, *Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldst come under my roof: I have lived all my days in rebellion against thee, the bottomless pit is my due.* This is a good sign of thy being brought within the reach of grace, according to Ezek. xvi. 62, 63.

2. Were you weary of the burden of sin, you groined under it as a heavy load? Were you sensible that it was too heavy for you to bear? The Psalmist was, *Psal. xxxviii. 3.* Then it is a good sign; for it is to such that Christ affords rest in the evening.

3. Did your souls long and pant for Christ, hunted hart for the water-brooks, the scorched for a refreshing shower, or a condemned man for a pardon? Was it your cry, *None but Christ, Christ or else I die:* Lord Jesus, here I am for thy bounty, a diseased Lazarus for thy empty belly for thee to fill, a naked back for thee to cover: *Never was there a soul that stood in need of thee than I?* Then this is a good sign wherever there is true faith, it empties and discovers want and misery in ourselves, fulness in Christ: faith comes with an empty hand to Christ's open fountain, it comes with an empty heart to his full feast, and with an empty hand to receive his mercy.

4. Were you in a resigning frame when you entered the seal of the covenant into your hand?

as it embraces and lays hold on Christ, so it delivers up the soul to Christ; and, as it takes Christ wholly, so it gives up the soul wholly to him. Did you give all you are, and all you have, your *children, relations, honours, estates, interests, time, talents, health, strength*, and all to Christ, to be disposed of, and employed by him, according to his pleasure? Then this is a good mark of thy sincerity.

5. Were you in a *renouncing frame*, willing to part with every *lust*, and put a bill of divorce in the hands of every *Delilah* or *beloved idol*? Then it is a good sign; for every sincere soul will say at such a time with *Ephraim*, *what have I to do any more with idols*?

II. Consider the frame and disposition of your souls since you came from the *Lord's Table*; for you may find out your sincerity hereby.

1. Ask your souls that *question*, which Christ himself once asked the *Pharisees*, *Mat. xxii. 42. What think ye of Christ?* Covenanted souls, to be sure, will have a very high opinion of him: for *to all that believe he is precious*. Can you say then, that you have high and admiring thoughts of Christ, and that you wonder at his beauty: once I was at peace without Christ, but now I see nothing but fire and wrath out of him: once I saw little beauty in him, and said, as the daughters of *Jerusalem* said to the spouse, *what is thy beloved more than another beloved?* But now I see him *altogether lovely*: Yea, I see not only a matchless beauty in his person, but also in his way, his word, his ordinances, his people; nay, in his very cross, and every thing that belongs to him?

2. All covenanted souls will be mightily pleased with the *contrivance, frame and design* of the covenant; they will say, *it is well ordered in all things*; they will be satisfied with all the *articles* of it, and with all the *offices and relations* of Christ, they will be content to be governed by his *laws*, as well as to be justified by his *righteousness*. All they who have

DIRCET. *How to behave*

ed into a *marriage-covenant* with Christ, will look is *person* more than to his *patrimony*, and they embrace his *precepts* as well as his *promises*. Try before if it be so with you. Are you pleased with *design* of the *covenant*, viz. to *exalt free grace*? Would you have Christ *all*, and yourselves *nothing*? Would you be content of heaven, tho' it were for no more than to stand an eternal *monument of free grace*? Would that you might with others join in your note to *glorify and exalt it*? Do you love still to cry, *not unto us, not unto us, but to Christ be the glory*? Then this is a good sign you are within the *bond* of this *covenant*.

3. Have you heart-melting thoughts at the remembrance of Christ's wounds? Are you sensibly touched for your sins that pierced him, and resolved thro' his *grace* to pierce him no more, and that you will never give any harbour to these traitors that put to death the son of God? Then it is a sign you have eyed him by *faith* at his *table*, and taken hold of his *covenant*.

4. If you be his *covenanted friends*, you will resolve to obey every *commanded duty*, John xv. 14. Ye will be a *people zealous of good works*. And remember this, ye will resolve to perform *covenant-duties* in a *covenant-way*, and in a *gospel-method*, i. e. ye will do all out of *love* and *gratitude* to your *benefactor* and *Redeemer*; ye will *do all to glorify him*; ye will go on of yourselves even to Christ for *strength*, and depend on him for all.

Quest. 2 *How shall I know if I have met with Christ at his table, and enjoyed any thing of his gracious presence there?*

Ans. Christ hath many ways of visiting his people and holding communion with them; and, tho' he hath not done it in the way you were expecting, not conclude that he hath not done it at all.

1. He sometimes draws near his people in this *distance*, by bringing *light* to their *understandings*

making *gracious discoveries* to their *souls*.—Sometimes he discovers to us his *greatness* and *parity*, so as to humble us to the dust, and make us seem nothing in our own eyes, and confess we are the *wildest of sinners*, and wonder that we are *out of the pit*: so was it with these *holy men*, Job xl. 4. Isa. vi. 3.—Sometimes he discovers his *goodness* and *mercy*, in giving his son to die for such wretches, and offering pardon to such rebels; and thereby he *sheds abroad his love into our hearts*, and melts them into *tears, confessions, and thankful resentments of his love*, as in Luke vii. 44. 1 Tim. i. 16.—Sometimes he discovers Christ to be *altogether lovely*, sin to be *altogether vile*, the world to be *altogether vain*, holiness to be *altogether necessary*, and heaven to be *altogether glorious*.

2. He kindly visits his people, when he draws out their *graces* to a *lively exercise*, and particularly sends his *quickning spirit* to melt their *hearts* into the *exercise of repentance and mourning for sin*, or to actuate their *faith*, and enable them to lean on Christ for *pardon and salvation*, and say with that poor man, *Lord, I believe, help thou my unbelief*:—Or when he kindles love in the heart, and makes it to burn while he talks to them, and opens the *scriptures*, as he did to the two disciples going to *Emmaus*: or helps you to say with *Peter, Lord, thou that knowest all things, knowest that I love thee*:—Or when he draws out the *desires, longings and pantings* of the soul after himself, and makes us thirst after him, and follow hard after him. Hence we see what a mistake many are in, who think there is no communion with Christ but by sensible *consolations and manifestations of his love*: for, where there is a *holy shame, grief and sorrow* wrought in the soul for *sin*, it is as real an *evidence of his gracious presence*, as when the soul is affectionately melted into *love, praise and joy*. Tho' Christ come not to you by the *higher way*, yet be thankful if he come in the *lower way*.

2. Christ holds communion with his people in this ordinance, by strengthening them for duty, and making them delight in his service, and count it their meat and drink to do his will, and reckon one day in his courts worth a thousand elsewhere.

4. When he intimates his special love and favour to their souls, which he doth many ways, by dissolving their doubts and fears, scattering their clouds, shining on their graces, and clearing up their evidences; or whispering by his spirit into their consciences, fear not, I am your salvation: be of good cheer, all your sins are forgiven you: the Lord hath put away thy sin, thou shalt not die. It is this way the Lord sometimes brings his people into the banqueting-house, satisfies them as with marrow and fatness, makes them to hear the voice of joy and gladness, fills them with peace that passeth understanding, with joy that is unspeakable and full of glory. It is thus that he kisses them with the kisses of his mouth, i. e. applies the comforts of his promises, which are the sweet words of his mouth, yea, sweeter to them than honey or the honey-comb: it is here he makes them to drink of the rivers of his pleasures, brings them to his holy mountain, and makes them joyful in his house of prayer: it is here he brings them out of the miry clay, sets their feet upon a rock, establishes their goings, and puts a new song in their mouth, even praise to our God.

It might be proper in this place to speak to the cases of several sorts of communicants: but, having done this pretty fully in my *sacramental catechism*, I shall here speak only to two sorts.

I. These who after secret self-examination, and reviewing of their communicating, are put to complain that they do not find any comfort or spiritual advantage by the solemn ordinance of which they have been partaking.

II. These who cannot but acknowledge to the praise of free grace, that they have been kindly dealt with,

with, and privileged with special manifestations of God's love and favour at this holy ordinance.

First, As to the first sort of communicants ;

There are sometimes found not a few of God's people, who, on the back of their communicating, are in a disconsolate condition. *O (saith one) I have been examining myself since I came from the Lord's table, and reviewing my communicating : and I fear I have not met with Christ there, nor got any comfort or spiritual advantage by the ordinance. I think God is angry with me ; and, what shall I do ?*

Ans. 1st. Granting it to be so that thou hast got no benefit by this ordinance, beware of laying the blame in the least upon the master of the feast, who is a bountiful Lord, and delights in mercy ; but leave your complaint intirely upon yourself, and search for the cause of your disappointment in yourself. And it is likely upon due search you will find, that either you have been slight in your preparations for the duty ; your appetite hath not been sharpened with a sense of spiritual wants ; you have not been watchful over your heart, either before, in time of, or after your communicating ; or perhaps you have gone about this work too much in your own strength, without looking to God for strength and quickning in the gospel method. Jacob told his wives, *Gen. xxxi. I see your father's countenance, it is not toward me as before.* Now, what was the reason of it ? Jacob (say Laban's sons) *hath taken away all that was our father's, he hath enhanced his riches.* Well, hast thou dealt thus with thy heavenly father ? Hast thou robbed him of his glory in any measure by thy self-confidence ? Then it is no wonder that his countenance was not so pleasant toward thee as at other times. Be humbled then for your defects and short-comings : and say, *Lord, thou art righteous, but I am wicked.*

2^{dly}, God may hide his face from his people at the sacrament, either for their trial, or for their spi-

ritual improvement and advantage. He may hereby try you, how you will behave under such a dispensation, if you will love him and cleave to him, even when he hides himself, or frowns upon you. Do not despond, O believer, tho' God appear to frown or to speak bitter things against you; but cleave still to him by faith, and bless his name that he is at all in speaking terms with you, and not wholly silent to you, as he is to many, upon whom he will not bestow a reproof, but gives them up to walk after the counsels of their own hearts. It is a great mercy to have God rebuking us for our good.

But the Lord may be hiding himself, to raise in you the greater earnestness and fervency in seeking after him. Thus he dealt with the spouse, *Cant. iii. 3.* She was too lazy and careless in her enquiries for him, therefore he retires; and thereupon she rose from her sloth, and went through all the streets of the city in quest of him, saying, *saw ye him whom my soul loveth? tell him that I am sick of love.* It were happy if your disappointment had the same effect on you, to make you rise and seek him more earnestly, and go further than you did before. The spouse *went a little further*, she went further than the watchman, before she found him whom her soul loved; and so must you. You must go further than ministers, ordinances, or sacraments; go and look beyond all to Christ himself. Go also further in respect of diligence, sincerity, spirituality and heart-holiness. Do as blind Bartimeus did, when he thought Christ was like to pass by him without noticing him, *Luke xviii. 39.* *He cried so much the more, q. d. Lord, pass not by me, allow me one word from thy blessed mouth, one crumb from thy gracious hand.* O believer, do not limit God to the precise time of communicating, your feast may be yet to come; for the banqueting-house is not yet shut, tho' the communion table be uncovered; therefore ly still at the door, and cry so much the more, *Lord, others are served, and not I; hast thou not one blessing for me, even for*

For me, O my father & Lord, I cannot depart without it, I must even dwell at thy threshold. Thus pray in faith and wait in hope, and God will come in due time. It is good that thy soul should both hope, and quietly wait for the salvation of the Lord.

3dly, God's people do sometimes get gracious tokens of his bounty and marks of his favour, when they are not well sensible of it; so that they have cause to say with Jacob at Bethel, *Gen xxviii. 16. Surely God was in this place, and I knew it not.* There may be real communion when there is no sensible communion. The two disciples going to Emmaus, their hearts did burn with love to Christ, and Christ conversed with them, when yet they knew it not. Or they may sometimes reckon what they have got at the sacrament to be nothing, because they got not what they were expecting. They were perhaps expecting peace, comfort, or joy, which they have not found; and this makes them overlook any revivings or smokings of grace which now are begot in their hearts. Hast thou, O communicant, got a crumb of grace? do not undervalue it tho' it be small, but be humble and thankful for it, for surely it is more than you deserve. It is not good manners for a stranger, when invited to a great man's table, to carve for himself; therefore be content with God's carving for you, and bless him he hath not sent you to the table of devils, and give you a portion with the damned.

Many are apt to think nothing is a feast, unless they get smiles from God, joy, peace and sensible manifestations of his love: but there may be great bounty shown to us without these; particularly, if you have got any more sense of sin's evil, or concern for the hardness of your hearts; if you have got any higher esteem of Christ, and of the contrivance of salvation thro' his meditation; if you have any more hunger and thirst after Christ, any more love to holiness and the ways of Christ, any more desire after his presence in duties and ordinances, any more sense of

your

your need of the fountain of his blood : then these are gracious tokens of his bounty to your souls, for which you have cause to bless and magnify the Lord. We may enjoy the saving influences of the spirit, when we do not feel his more abundant consolations. God may graciously accept of us, hold communion with us, and seal our pardon to us, tho' he do not testify it by giving in extraordinary joys. The truest communion with God is to enjoy communion with him in his graces whereby our souls are made conformable unto God, and are stamped with his image. Well, if you have got any more grace, be thankful to God, tho' you have got no more comfort. Tho' you do not spring *upward in joy*, bless God if you root yourselves more *downward in humility*. Tho' you do not enjoy much of God in the ordinances here, yet be thankful if you get your desires more enlarged after the full enjoyment of God above. The kindness of God must not be overlooked, nor the day of small things despised ; but the least crumb of grace is to be noticed and received with thankfulness, and this is the way to get more.

We are not to judge of our profiting in duty, as of our gaining by ordinances, by our present feel and receiving of sensible comforts : for the souls God's people may be in a thriving state of grace even when they are much cast down and sharply cried. Let us then seriously reflect upon our communicating, and see if we can say that our hearts were single and sincere in the performance of the same, and in our covenanting with God, and if we could stand fast with God therein ; this may administer great comfort to us, upon our after-reflection, if our souls were not lifted up with joy and comfort at the time of performance. God looks not so much on people's sudden fits of passion, or flashes of devotion, as he doth to the steady bent and tender *sincere* soul.

Let none then go from this ordinance with any harsh thoughts of Christ, or at all give credit to these evil reports that Satan and our wicked hearts would bring up upon his good ways, but let us still love and praise him, and speak to the commendation of his grace and bounty, whatever way he take in dealing with us. Tho' we should get no more from him, surely it is great matter of praise, if he continue to strive with us by his spirit, when he lets others fall dead asleep; if he keep us waking and restless without him, when he suffers others to ly still in careless security; if he keep us still hoping and waiting in the way of duty, when others are sunk into the gulf of despair. Whoever they be that sincerely *trust in God's mercy, their hearts shall at last rejoice in his salvation,* Psal. xiii. 5.

Secondly, As to the second sort of communicants before mentioned, namely, those of God's people, who cannot but acknowledge to the praise of free grace, that they have been kindly dealt with at his table; they have been priviledged with special manifestations of God's love and favour at this holy ordinance.

Well then, O believers, hath the Lord distinguished you from others at this occasion? Hath he taken you into his banqueting-house, and dealt bountifully with your souls? Hath he feasted you with the goodness of his house, and allowed you his gracious presence, and the special intimations of his love? Then, be sure, you are under the highest obligations of love and gratitude to him: God looks for more at our hands than others. Be careful to give him suitable returns, and improve what you have got to his glory. And, for that end, I shall give you the following advices;

I. Delight and solace yourselves in his presence; y, as in *Psalm cxvi. Return to thy rest, O my soul, for the Lord hath dealt bountifully with thee*: Make Christ's love and favour the beloved centre of your
soul.

soul. How much did Peter solace himself in that manifestation of Christ's love and glory he had on the mount of transfiguration? *It is good for us* (saith he) *to be here: Let us build three tabernacles, one for thee, one for Moses, and one for Elias.* Not a word of building one for himself; he was so satisfied and delighted with the glory he saw in Christ, that he was content to ly without doors to behold it; neither cold nor rain could make him faint or weary.

II. Is Christ come into your soul? Take care to entertain him suitably, and attend him duly; wander not from his presence, but keep close by him, and follow hard after him, that you may be able to say with the Psalmist, *I am continually with thee; I will ly down with thoughts of him at night, and when I awake I'll be still with him.* Beware of any thing that may be uneasy to him; it is a pity that such a blessed guest should meet with any disturbance, or be smok-ed out of the house by sin: O then lay a strict charge on all your lusts, corruptions and worldly thoughts to depart, that they *stir not up nor awake your beloved till he please*, according to *Cant. ii. 7.*

III. Earnestly intreat him to stay with you: say, *Lord be not as a wayfaring man, that turns aside to lodge for a night, or a short time; but be thou my constant guest.* And, when he mints to go away, strive to detain and hold him by prayer, as Abraham did Christ, *Gen. xviii. 3. My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away from thy servant:* and with the two disciples going to Emmaus, *Luke xxiv. 27. say, Lord, abide with us; for it is towards evening, the day is far spent: and it is said, they constrained him, and he went to tarry with them.* In like manner plead with Christ, *Lord, it is towards night, and I know not what a black cloud is coming on me or the Church; I need thy strengthening presence beforehand: Lord, stay with me a while: I know not how far I may go, and what storms I may meet with, ere I get another such meal.*

IV. Set conscience to the watch-tower of thy soul, charge it to keep its post, and strictly examine all that go out and all that come in, what thoughts go out from the heart, and what temptations are seeking to come in : and when lusts come in knocking at the gate, seeking entrance into the heart, answer them according to that word, *Ezek. xlv. 2. 3. It is for the Prince ; the Lord God hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut ; it shall be patent to none but Christ.* O it is sad when conscience falls asleep, suffers an enemy to come up to the gates, and enter into the city, without giving warning. Charge conscience then to watch, and give timely warning against every lust and temptation, against every declining of affections or backsliding of heart, and against every wrong or untender step that may blot your evidences or darken your sky ; for tho' a believer cannot lose his salvation, yet he may lose *the joy of his salvation*, Psal. li. and be left to grope in the dark in a most uncomfortable state, without *sun or stars* appearing to him for many days.

V. Delight to think on Christ. *Let your meditation of him be sweet ; remember him on your bed, and meditate on him in the night-watches ; let him ly as a bundle of myrrh all night betwixt your breasts, i. e. in your heart.* Carry him up and down in your thoughts all the day : mind what a view you got of Christ at his own table, think on what he has done and suffered ; what a sea of wrath, what a sea of blood, a sea of tears, a sea of sufferings and sorrows he did wade through to bring redemption and pardon to you. If we rightly considered what cost and pains Christ hath been at for us, we might wonder how he should be one whole hour together out of his peoples minds : O what a shame is it to forget him ! We see a worldly man doth not weary to think of his money, lands, buildings and plantings, for a whole day or week to an end ; but, alas ! we weary to think on precious Christ and heaven for

days he converted with God in the
ter he comes down from it, he still
and cries, *Exod. xxxiii. 18. I beseech
glory.* In like manner, thirst and
discoveries of the King in his beaut

VII. Take pleasure in commenda-
thers, and shewing what a lovely
master he is ; invite them to *come
is good.* Let his name be sweet ;
delight in mentioning it. How sweet
to Paul ? For in *1 Cor. i.* and the
of that chapter, he mentions his
twelve times ; he could never get
sweet name Jesus, that rings with
times there mentions it twice in our

VIII. Remember that Satan en-
you as a pirate doth a richly loaded
what he can either to rob you of
give you a troublesome voyage
trials on the back of this feast, at
hands that ye would little expect ;
ever temptations come, or winds
will cleave to your master, and

wisely of his bread, *O do not lift up the heel against him*; never betray him, nor give a wound to his interest any more.

IX. Be much concerned for his glory, and for the advancement of his kingdom. Pity these who are strangers to him, and pray for them; send portions to them for whom nothing is provided: pity others who have not won your length, and put in a word for them; pray for a crumb to them from that full table at which you have been feeding so plentifully.

X. Hath Christ been dealing more kindly with you than others? Then he expects you will do more for him than others, *Matth. v. 47*. He hath done singular things for you; see that you do singular things for him: carry as becomes his peculiar people. Be not content with *common mercies*, or such portions as bastards may have: be not content with *common graces*, gifts and attainments, such as hypocrites may have: be not content with *common conversations*; live not as the men of the world, whose hearts are set on things below, but live above the world, have your feet where other men's heads are: shew so much humility, mortification, patience, heavenliness and charity in your walk, that the world may not only take notice that you have been with Jesus, but that you design to lodge and live eternally with Jesus. Live not according to *common examples*, but let Christ and his saints before you for patterns: and, whatever others do about you, resolve to stand for Christ, tho' it were alone; say with Joshua, *As for me and my house, we will serve our covenanted God*.

XI. Labour to keep still up a lively and spiritual frame of soul, and beware of losing what you have; be sensible that you are not able to maintain it more than to beget it: you have many enemies seeking to rob you of it; walk with a holy suspicion and jealousy, as a traveller, having much money about him, suspects every one he meets for a thief. — Delight in Christian fellowship; one live-coal helps both to

DIRECT. *How to behave*

kindle others, and to keep them burning, Heb. x. 24.
 25. Let us consider one another, to provoke to love and good works: not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is, but exhorting one another. — Again, be tender and circumspect in your walk; for a tender walk keeps up a tender frame. Beware of the cares of the world, and earthly mindedness; for, if you thrust a knife into the earth, it blunts its edge. Frequent sacrament occasions, and those heart-warming ordinances which God hath appointed for your souls advantage. — Call your hearts frequently to account; say, *O my soul, how is it with thee now? Time was, thou hadst a good frame, good motions and desires; What's become of you now? Such a chamber, such a place in the field, such a kirk or communion-table, can witness the meetings of thy heart, and flowings of thy affections towards Chr*
bove all, be much in secret prayer, and in the exercise of faith on Christ the fountain of life: int your hearts and frames to his keeping, who is your great friend and surety; say believingly with Psalmist, Lord, be surety for thy servant for good to thy hands, O Lord, I commit my spirit; for thou redeemed me, O God of truth: let thy everlasting be underneath me, and hold up my goings. for the constant supplies of his spirit, that is as the dew to Israel, may afford oil to thy riot-wheels, and wind to your empty sailing about; this old crooked serpent can win winds to freeze up your affections, many charms to lull you asleep; you may sleep ever sleeps. O communicant, watch; for you asleep, he will soon steal away the and lay a dead one in its room: God forbid this dead sleep.

XII. Have you tasted of God's goodness at this occasion? Sit not down satisfied in what you have got; but let it excite in you earnest longings for heaven, where the full feast is. These are but the foretastes and first-fruits of the promised land, sent to wean your hearts from the world, and sharpen your desires after the Canaan that is above, where these first-fruits do grow, and are fully ripe. A *communion-sabbath* is the likeliest thing we have in the world to that everlasting Sabbath that is above: but, how small are the comforts of the lower table, if compared with the higher table? What is a sacrament-feast here, to the marriage-supper of the lamb? What is drinking of the fruit of the vine here, to the drinking it new with Christ in his father's kingdom, where the glorious heavens will be the room, and the heavenly hosts the attendants? Here we feed on Christ by symbols and sacraments; and have but bad appetites; but there they enjoy and see him as he is: here are many traitors and unworthy communicants that thrust themselves in among the children; but there no Judas, nor unfurnished guest can come, nor any thing that can impair the glory of that feast. What is the singing of Psalms here, to the musick of angels there? Had you been with the shepherds, *Luke ii.* and seen the angels, and heard the multitude of the heavenly host praising God, saying, *Glory to God in the highest, peace on earth, good-will towards men*, you would never have forgot that glorious sight and sound; but O that is little to what you shall see and hear above.

The greatest manifestations of God here below, are but a faint shadow of the beatifick vision above. When Moses was talking a little with God in the mount, and saw his back-parts from the clefts of the rock, it made his face so glorious, that the people could not behold it without a vail: but, O how will Moses's face and all about him shine now! It was

little that he saw then, to what he sees now, and what we (if believers) will see ere long.

Peter was so transported on the mount with a sight of Christ's transfiguration, and Moses and Elias talking with him, that he was in an extasy of admiration, and said, *Master, it is good for us to be here, let us build tabernacles, q. d. Let us dwell still here, and not go down to yon vain empty world again; here's better company and purer delights.* But, O how much more is Peter ravished with wonder now! This was but a small part of that glory, which Peter and the saints above see there.

O believers, you ought on a communion-day to get up to the mount of meditation, as Moses did to mount Nebo, and view this promised land; and, as ye see it, you ought to long for it, and also *rejoice in hope of the glory of God*, and say, *O shall I ere long join with that one hundred and forty four thousand that follow the lamb? Shall I bear a part in that heavenly consort? Shall all tears be wiped from my eyes? Shall my poor dying body be turned into a glorious star? Shall I be for ever with the Lord, and drink of the rivers pleasure that run clear as crystal alongst the banks eternity, and whose streams make glad the city of God? And shall not my heart leap for joy at the prospect of it? The night is far spent, the day is at hand, sun is at the rising, and, will not a believer rejoice hope of it.*

The wise men, when they but saw the star pointed out where Christ was, yet it is said, *They rejoiced with exceeding great joy*, Matth. ii. 10. But believing communicant, thou wilt shortly see it of Jacob, namely, Christ himself, who is the *morning star*, shining in his glory; and, wilt that cause far more joy to thee? If the discip' turned from the sepulchre with great joy, who but got the news that Christ was risen from the *what joy will it be to thee, to see him risen an*

ing in his glory, and thyself raised from the grave to reign eternally with him.

Well then, let a *communion-day*, and the comforts of it, put thee in mind of that happy state, and raise suitable desires and affections in thee towards it, and make thee long and say, *Lord these joys are too great to enter into me now, O make me fit to enter into them!*

Lastly, As far as time and strength can allow, the evening of a communion-sabbath should be spent in secret and family duties. I acknowledge our frail bodies may be much fatigued by our long attendance, intentness and abstinence this day: but O if we could say this evening (and particularly ministers and elders, who had greater work this day upon their hands than others) that *tho' we may be weary with our work, yet we are not weary of our work*; for it is Christ's work, which is both pleasant and profitable, and carries its own reward in its bosom!

And since your bodies must be refreshed this night, and you must entertain some fellowship with others, there ought to be a more divine and heavenly air upon your conversations at this time than ordinary: let your carriage and discourse be such as becomes those who have been on the mount this day with God, that others may take notice of you, that you have been with Jesus.

When you see the table covered this night, or supper set upon it, you may think or say, *Now I am come from a communion-table to a common table; from tasting of the upper-springs, to share of the nether-springs; from feeding on manna, to eat the bread that perisheth: how great is the change of my fare! Lord, let not this table be a snare to me, nor anywise tend to divert my mind either from the sweet-table I have been at, or that blest-table above I would be at.* We may likewise take occasion to admire the infinite bounty and goodness of God to both our souls and bodies: O what pains and cost he is at with us! At our communion tables we see his beasts killed to maintain the
 Z-3 life.

DIRECT. *How to behave*

our bodies, and at the communion-table we
en his dear son slain to preserve the life of
ls. In the last place, keep a watchful eye
to the frames of your souls. Hath God shed
his love this day in your hearts? then keep
h (sweet thoughts of Christ, Ly down this night
rich blessing upon the day's work, and for his gra-
ous presence on the morrow, that the last day of
he feast may be the greatest and sweetest.

S E C T. III.

*Containing Directions to all Communicants
general, concerning their after-convers
on in the world.*

Remember, you have been covenanting with
and taking solemn vows on yourselves
Lord's table; see that your conversations
able hereunto. You have been admitted to
honours and special privileges; see then that
your thankfulness to God the author of y
cies, by the love of your hearts, the prai
lips, and exemplariness of your lives.

1. *Study to be true and faithful soldier
neral, whose colours you have solemnly s
have come under a sacramental oath
that you keep it sacred and inviolable.
gives it as a mark of a man that will
Psal. xv. that he keeps his oaths a
ven tho' it should be to his hurt
How much more then should a r
keep his oaths and engagements
God in the sacrament, when it is
and advantage so to do? O con*

ful to the Captain of your salvation, abide by his standard, desert him not in the day of battle, go not over to his enemies camp. Remember what he hath done and suffered for you, and let the love of Christ constrain you to abide with him. Plutarch tells us of the soldiers of Pompey, that when he could not keep them in the camp by any persuasion; yet when Pompey threw himself on the ground, saying, *If ye will go, ye shall trample on your General*: it is said, They were overcome and persuaded to stay. So your General, Christ, when in the garden, threw himself on the ground, wrestling in an agony, to save you from sin, and stop your career to hell: O then do not trample on your General, but stop your self-destroying course, and abide with your Saviour. We read, 2 Sam. xx. 12. that David's soldiers, while marching very fast, when they saw the dead body of Amasa in the way (*viz.* their General wallowing in blood) they stopt their march and stood still. O communicant, tho' formerly thou hast been marching furiously in the ways of sin, yet when thou seest the mangled, wounded, pierced and crucified body of thy Saviour before thee, thou shouldst stop thy course, and proceed no further. Oh, do not trample on thy wounded General, do not despise his bleeding wounds, nor forget his dying love. Keep steadfastly your sacramental oath, and never act contrary to it. Beware of plotting against him, or corresponding with traitors. Let it never be heard that any of Christ's sworn soldiers shall either desert or betray their renowned General. If you would be faithful soldiers to Christ your General, then carefully obey his orders, courageously adhere to his interest, valiantly fight for his cause, manfully resist his enemies, and abide by his standard to the very last. *Be thou faithful to the death, and thou shalt get the crown of life*, Rev. ii. 10.

DIRECTION II.

Study to be active and diligent in a Course of new Obedience, after the Sacrament.

YOU should now walk circumspectly, be more humble and pious towards God, more just and righteous towards man, and more sober and temperate towards yourselves. Have a sincere respect to every commanded duty: keep the Sabbath more exactly, hear more attentively, pray more fervently, meditate more frequently, and see to watch over your hearts, your words, and your ways more diligently, that so you may please God, walk worthy of Christ, walk worthy of the covenant, of the sacrament, of the kingdom, of the gospel and grace of God. Let your present deportment be answerable to your future preferment; and see that there be some proportion betwixt your privileges and your duties.

It should be with a man after his communion with God in the sacrament, as it was with Jacob after his communion with God in Bethel, *Gen. xxix. 1. Then Jacob lift up his feet, (as it is in the original) and came into the land of the people of the East.* After Jacob had met with God, then he lift up his feet, *i. e.* he went on his journey with strength, with spirit and chearfulness. So, after we have had fellowship with God in the sacrament, we should, in the strength of that meal, lift up our feet, and go on chearfully and resolutely in our journey towards heaven. Nay, we should, like Jehoshaphat, not only have our hands and feet, but also our *hearts lift up in the ways of the Lord.* We should now run his errands most readily, sing in his ways, and serve him with alacrity. When God calls us to any duty, we should presently answer the first intimation of *his will; Speak, Lord, for thy servant heareth.* O

communicant, thou oughtest now to be swift to hear every one of God's calls ; be like the Psalmist, *Psal. xxvii. 8. When thou saidst, Seek ye my face ; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, Lord, will I seek.* Though before I have neglected to seek thee in public with others, and in private by myself, and been, alas, very negligent in the duties of thy worship ; yet now I will begin to read the scriptures, *praise thy name, and pray diligently, not only in society with others, but also by myself in secret, and do all these duties of holiness mine oath at the sacrament doth bind me unto. And see that you resolve and perform all these, leaning to the strength of your covenanted Redeemer.

D I R E C T I O N III.

Abandon all your former known Sins, and strictly guard against them after the Sacrament.

Remember what Paul saith, *Eph. iv. 28. Let him that stole, steal no more, &c.* In like manner, say I, let him that profaned God's name, profane it no more ; let him that swore by *faith, conscience, &c.* swear no more ; let him that lied, lie no more ; let him that used to break the Sabbath, drink drunk, cheat, be unclean, &c. do so no more. Hath Christ been washing you in the laver of his blood ? O do not go back to wallow in the mire. Did he speak peace to you at the table ? O do not turn again to folly.

Let never that be charged upon communicants, that was laid to Israel's charge of old, *Exod. xxxii. 6. The people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.* Oh, will any sit down to eat and to drink at the Lord's table, and then rise up to play the wanton, play the prodigal, play the apostate, and join with the enemies of God ? Surely, O communicant, if thou shouldst do so, thy sins will not be of an ordinary dye ; they will be very heinously aggravated, and far more grievous and piercing to Jesus Christ than
the

the sins of many others. David was not much troubled at Shimei's railing, but Absalom's rebellion pierced his very soul, 2 Sam. xvi. 11. *Behold, my son which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life.* So may Christ say, The sins of the wicked are no surprising thing, but the sins of communicants are very piercing: *he that did eat bread with me, hath lift up the heel against me,* Psal. xli. 9.

O believer, hath Christ delivered thee from sin and Satan, hell and wrath; and, wilt thou rebel against thy deliverer? Oh, wilt thou thus requite the Lord for his marvellous loving-kindness? Mayst thou not say with the Jews, after their return from the Babylonish captivity, Ezra ix. 12, 14. *After such a deliverance as this, should I again break thy commandments, wouldst thou not be angry with me, till thou hadst consumed me?* If I should again join with the wicked, and return to my old sins, Oh what a dreadful place in hell might I look for!

DIRECTION IV.

Keep a watchful Eye, and a strong Guard against the Temptations of Satan, upon the Back of a Sacrament.

S*A*TAN is never more busy, nor more violent to tempt and draw men to sin, than when they are new come from the Lord's table: Why? He is exceeding malicious, and hellish in his enmity against souls: and he knows, if he can draw them into sin upon the back of such a near approach to God, it is the way to make their sins out of measure sinful before God, and exceedingly to widen the breach betwixt God and their souls. Look how Sennacherib dealt with Hezekiah after he had reformed the church, settled the worship of God, and put all in good order, 2 Chron. xxxii. 1. There it is said, *After these things,*
and

and the establishment thereof, Sennacherib King of Assyria came and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to win them for himself. In like manner doth Satan deal with communicants, after they have been at the sacrament, and have renewed their covenant with God, and established their resolutions against the commission of sin, and for the performance of duty: after these things will the devil come with all his forces, and encamp against the fenced cities, (the communicants hearts) and seek to win them for himself. He hath an army of stratagems, wiles, devices, snares and temptations always at command; and he lays many ambushments against the communicant: Oh what need have we to be on our guard after such a solemn ordinance, and to labour to foresee and prevent Satan's hellish designs against us! It were happy if we could say with the apostle, *We are not ignorant of his devices.*

O communicant, when Satan comes to tempt thee to sin after the sacrament, say, What! wouldst thou have me perjured before God? Shall I, who have been at God's table, and have ate and drunk with him, lift up my heel against him? Shall I take the members of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot? Shall I defile that body, wherein he hath chosen to reside? Shall I force him out of his habitation by any impurity, or offend him by entertaining noisome thoughts, or the vile suggestions of that unclean spirit? Shall these hands, that have received the sacred elements, work deceit? Shall these eyes, that have been filled with tears at the Lord's table, be filled with lust or envy? Shall the mouth, that hath drunk of the consecrated wine, be full of rotten discourse? Imitate Joseph when tempted, flee with haste out of temptation's way, and say, *How shall I do this wickedness and sin against God?* Or say, with the Spouse, *I have washed my feet, how shall I defile them?* I have washed my soul, how shall I pollute it with sin? I have
taken

*on the sacrament, and after you are
presented therein, after you are*

WE should not only feed on Christ's sacrament, but we should continue to feed on Christ, the matter of this feast, when the table is removed. As the Israelites, they did not only drink of it when they were at it, but, after they were removed from it, they still continued to drink of it. Could that be? The apostle tells us *followed them*, 1 Cor. x. 4. *i. e.* the water which flowed out of the rock followed them as it were in all their stages and removes. So when we are gone from the clefts of the rock that supply us in the sacrament, we should continue to use of these streams, and share of the efficacy of this water of life, which streams after us, all the while we are in the wilderness of this world, till we come to the heavenly Canaan. And as the streams not only followed, but also accompanied and run before them too, so we must

That we could come with our daily sins and pollutions to a crucified Jesus, and make renewed and daily application of that blood we were bathing our souls with in the sacrament ! May we still drink of the spiritual rock, and daily find the virtue, efficacy and benefit of the sacrament following and streaming after us while we are in the wilderness ! May we constantly meditate on the love and death of our lovely Jesus, carry the print of the nails in our hearts, and continually bear about with us the dying of the Lord Jesus, that we may still look to him, draw nourishment from him, and walk on in the strength of the spiritual meal we have been receiving, till we come to perfection ?

D I R E C T I O N VI.

Endeavour to keep up the lively and lasting Impression of the Vows of God upon you.

CONsider seriously the engagements you have come under at the sacrament : you have done like the people of Judah in Nehemiah's time, *Neh. x. 29.* who entered into a curse and an oath to walk in God's law, and to observe and do all the commandments of the Lord. It is a solemn oath, and a fearful imprecation you come under at the Lord's table, to be faithful subjects and servants to Christ : you swear allegiance to the King of heaven over the broken body and shed blood of the Lamb of God : you imprecate upon yourselves, that a cup of wrath may be put in your hands, instead of the cup of the New Testament, if you deal falsely with God in his covenant, which you do here seal. Now, if you perjure yourselves, consider the hazard ; you incur not only all the curses of God's law, but the sore vengeance of his gospel also : you not only draw down upon you the wrath of a just God, but likewise the wrath of a

A a

merciful

34 DIRECT. *How to behave*

merciful Mediator; and whom have you to interpose for you, if he be against you?

O communicant, if thou shouldst, like Sampson, break all these bands asunder, and venture to fetch the sacrifice away from the altar, which thou hadst tied it with such strong cords of oaths, vows, and covenants; mayst thou not expect to bring fire from the altar alongst with it, that will consume thee?

There are some who remember their vows no longer than the sacrament lasts: While they are at the Lord's table, they have perhaps some sense of their obligations to serve God and leave sin; but when they depart from the table, the sense of their engagements departs from them. I have read of the Athenians, that after the sacrament they think it not lawful for them to spit that day till the setting of sun. This is superstition in them, but yet their superstition will rise up in judgment against the same carriage of many after the sacrament. Will they not spit that day? What shall we think of these who soon forget their vows, that they do stick to spit in Christ's face on that very day the bread, by their loose and ungodly practices and words?

There are others not quite so gross, that waken themselves under some restrictions for a day after the sacrament; but then, alas, they doth their engagements, and return to their former liberties. Oh, doth the sacramental covenant but for a day or two? Doth the efficacy of the solemn ordinance last no longer with you? Is the bond thereof as strong on thy conscience a month, or the next year, as the very day thou receivest? The sacrament of *baptism* is but a mist, and that in our infancy: and yet waken the baptismal vow and covenant doth to the day of our death, tho' we should live *years*. Now, is it not the same covenant we renew at the Lord's supper, which

aptism? Why, then, should not the bond in this sacrament be as binding and lasting as in the other?

O communicant, keep up always upon thy spirit a fresh sense of thy sacramental covenant; renew the impressions thereof every morning in thy secret retirements, and then thou wilt be in better case to beat off all temptations to apostacy through the day. Say still to temptations, tempt me not from my allegiance and fidelity; the vows of God are upon me, sealed at the sacrament, and recorded in heaven: not one of my fellow-communicants, but will we be witnesses for God, that they saw me personally and publicly own and renew my covenant with him: wherefore, for my oaths sake, and those that sat with me, I will not do this evil and sin against God. Shall I alienate and pollute the heart so solemnly devoted to God? Shall I make light of my oath, turn disloyal to my King, and false to my God? Shall I ever be so ingrate or perfidious, as forget his kindness to me, or my vows to him? Shall he escape that doth such things? Or, shall he break the covenant and be delivered?

Thou hast great need to pray that God may fix the lasting impression of thy vows upon thy heart; for it is naturally deceitful, prone to forget God, and glad after the vanities of time. Cry with the Psalmist, *Psal. cxix. 36, 37. Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not unto covetousness: turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity, and quicken thou me in thy way.* Let me never be so eager upon the world, as to forget to retire to converse with my Saviour: let me never so perplex myself with worldly business, as to omit to pray, to meditate, to read, and sing due praises to my God. No, no; I will say to the world and all time's things, I am not at my own disposal: *I have sworn, and will perform, that I will keep God's righteous judgments.* O how deeply am I obliged to him that has paid my debt! What shall I render unto the Lord? Lord, tho' I can do nothing:

DIRECT. *How to behave*

is satisfactory, let me do something gratulatory.
Christ gave himself a sin-offering for me, let me give
myself a thank-offering to him; let me offer up my-
self a living sacrifice to my Redeemer, who offered up
himself a dying sacrifice for my redemption.

DIRECTION VII.

*See that you crucify Sin, after you have been
seeing Christ crucified: set forth before your
Eyes in the Sacrament.*

HATH sin been so cruel as to put to death the
Son of God? See that henceforth you have n
pity upon the murderer of Christ your Saviour.
Saul eyed David to kill him, so do you eye these tr
tors, your sins, from this day forward to kill and
stroy them. Never correspond or parley with
any more; never entertain a favourable thoug
them, nor give them a kind look again, seeing
have done so horrid and inexcusable a deed.

O communicant, hast thou seen Christ str
to satisfy justice for sin, and save thee from
will you after all chuse wilfully to walk in si
you not burn the spear that pierced him? I
in pieces the nails that crucified him? I
of Christ's wounds is a mouth opened to
your wounding and killing of sin. Ha
Christ wrestling in the garden in his bl
sweating great drops of blood, lying on
had you heard him utter these words;
be possible, let this cup pass from me;
his soul beset on all hands by your bl
even brought to a nonplus, John xii
knew not (to speak with reverence) v
had you seen him bound, led and n
with a black angry cloud upon hi
My God, my God, why hast thou so

you not have vowed a revenge upon sin? O could you have loved or hugged the soldier, or been fond of the spear that pierced his blessed side? Well, O communicant, this thou dost, when thou hugs thy sins, and especially when thou entertains thy predominant lust or darling sin: your other sins are as the nails in his hands and feet; but this as the spear that made a great wound in his side, and went nearer his heart than any of the rest.

Oh, never suffer sin to live any more in you, that would not suffer your Saviour to live in the world; never allow that a room in your heart, which would not allow him a room amongst the living on earth. O beware of crucifying Christ afresh. Never dispute any more, when a temptation is presented, whether Christ or Barrabbas should be preferred; your lusts denied, or Christ crucified: but presently cry out against your lusts, *Crucify them, crucify them.* Have you seen God taking off your former burdens, and laying them upon the back of his dear Son, who willingly took them on for you, tho' they pressed him down to the earth? O then go not to lay any more loads upon him. Hath he taken you and washed you from your sins in his own blood? O do not return with the sow that is washed to her wallowing in the mire. Hath the Lord been graciously sealing the pardon of your sins? Go not to turn his grace into wantonness, by venturing to run on in a new score. If you have washed your feet in the blood of the lamb; O beware of defiling them again.

D I R E C T I O N V I I I .

Walk always under the Sense of God's all-seeing Eye upon you in every Thing you do.

A Holy and circumspect walk is what every communicant should endeavour, especially after the

DIRECT. *How to behave*

t ; this would tend, not only to your own
and comfort, but also to the glory of God,
; promoting of his interest and kingdom in
world. Were your lives tender, circumspect,
ning in holiness before the world, there would
le need of miracles to confirm the word, or
rt infidels ; for your conversations would allure
gers, and mightily recommend religion unto
, so that they might thereby be drawn to seek
aintance with the God of holy communicants,
Jebuchadnezzar was with the God of Daniel : and
s you would be instruments of *turning many to
hteousness*, and so *shine as the stars for ever and e-*
r.

Now, if you would shine in a holy walk and ex-
nplary conversation, then you must, like Caleb, *walk
fter God*, Num. xiv, 24. you must imitate him in his
oliness and purity. Again, you must, like Enoch,
walk with God, Gen. v. 22. live in communion and
fellowship with him. And then, you must, like A-
braham, *walk before God*, Gen. xviii. 1. live and ca-
ry as those who believe he hath a special eye up-
you in all that you do : and when you go about
action or business, spiritual or temporal, say to y-
souls, ‘ I have a watchful eye over me, that
‘ ceth into all my thoughts, that discovers
‘ principles from which I am acted, and the
‘ to which I move : let me act then, as one tha
‘ believes this, as one that must shortly be ac-
‘ table to God for all I do, and I know no
‘ soon.’ Or say to this purpose, ‘ Now I am
‘ about such a business, such a duty ; and, if
‘ shall send for me at the end of it, what
‘ will I be able to give of my management t
‘ What do I know but at the end of this du-
‘ either be in Abraham’s bosom, or in a gul-
‘ fery ?’

*Walk now in all your steps, as if you se
ruined before you, breathing forth his*

to lost sinners, and pouring out his blood to cleanse them from sin. Would not that be a great aw-band upon you, to restrain you from sin? Walk now, as a damned soul would walk, were he again to live under the offers of mercy: how diligently (think you) would he obey, how fervently would he pray, and how peremptorily would he reject all temptations to sin? So ought every sincere communicant to do, that intends to please God, and walk worthy of the vocation wherewith he is called.

D I R E C T I O N IX.

Endeavour to walk chearfully and contentedly under every Lot and Condition.

Y O U may look for trials and difficulties while you sojourn in this world; but, in midst of all, you should aim to be much in the eunuch's frame after the seal of baptism, *Acts viii. 39. who went on his way rejoicing.* Have you got the seal of God's covenant? Then, whatever your afflictions be, you cannot but have a reviving cordial, for your sins are pardoned. Let not worthy communicants say they are sick, when their iniquities are forgiven them. Should they walk dejectedly, who have got an interest in the new covenant secured, and all the promises and privileges of it ratified and confirmed to them? For, what do they want, but is to be had here? Whatsoever is a blessing is secured here, either, sanctified riches, or a contented poverty.

A worthy communicant may say, let God do with me as he will in this world. I desire to be content, seeing he hath engaged himself to be with me in all states and conditions, and to order all things for my advantage; surely *he cannot lie, he cannot deny himself*; all his words are oaths for their certainty, and all his promises *the sure mercies of David.* Let

DIRECT. *How to behave*

covenanted God chuse out my lot for me, surely
I'll be with more wisdom and with more affection
in I can chuse for myself. He whom almighty
wisdom and goodness takes a fatherly care of, at
length engaged to feed, cannot but have enough.
Christ be mine, all things are mine : nothing is exclu-
ded, where he is included.

D I R E C T I O N X.

Delight in the Company of the People of God.

SHAKE off all ungodly society, and have your
hearts linked to all these that bear Christ's image.
Set the *Psalmist's* example before your eyes in this
matter, *Psal. cxix. 115. Depart from me, ye evil doers,
for I will keep the commandments of my God. And, v. 6
I am a companion of all them that fear thee, and
them that keep thy precepts.* It is a true saying
Solomon's, *Prov. xiii. 20. He that walketh with
wise men shall be wise ; but a companion of fools shall be
destroyed.* Make the liveliest of God's people your great
intimates, and upon all occasions improve their fellowship
to the best advantage. Beware of the coolness
of your affections to the people of God ; but let
divine sentence still run in your minds, 1. *Job
xli. Beloved is God so loved us, we ought also to love
another.* Let the love of God, manifested to you
in the sacrament, engage you to carry lovingly and
affectionately to all his people. Henceforth
regard yourselves as servants of the same family, branches
of the same vine, members of the same body,
children of the same father.

D I R E C T I O N. XI.

Study to shine in the Graces of Meekness, Patience, and forgiving of Injuries.

THIS is the way to make you like your glorious Redeemer and pattern : and this is the way to adorn the profession of religion, and to make it amiable in the eyes of strangers. And surely all these who have been sharers of God's infinite mercy and goodness in the sacrament, will come away from it with a disposition to bear injuries, and a readiness to forgive these that do them wrong.

D I R E C T I O N. XII.

Labour to keep up constant Longings for Communion-occasions here below, and for the Eternal Supper of the Lamb above.

SURELY these who have met with Christ in this Ordinance will be breathing for further discoveries of his sweetness and beauty. You ought to be saying, like Moses when he came down from the mount, *I beseech thee, Lord, shew me thy glory* : let me have new manifestations of thy excellency, fresh intimations of thy love, and clearer discoveries of thy will. Oh, when will the opportunity return ? When shall I come and appear before God ? When shall I again see his power and glory in the sanctuary ? When shall I taste his love and goodness again in the sacrament ? When shall I again behold his well-covered table, sit down thereat with his children, and be satisfied as with marrow and fatness ?

But, seeing this lower table is transient and uncertain, look for one to come which is fixed and abiding, *yet a little while* (saith Christ) and I will see you again.

92 DIRECT. *How to behave, &c.*

gain, and I will come and receive you to myself. O be-
liever, your lovely bridegroom will keep his word
and his day, he will come and marry you to himself
for ever : therefore ever stand upon thy watch-to-
er, wishfully looking for his appearance ; never sl-
thy watch, nor let thy expectation cool, till he co-
and take thee home to himself, and set you down
the higher table, where he shall for ever lay aside
vail, and his amiable countenance never more
clouded with frowns ; where you shall not hav-
sacramental but a beatifical vision ; where you
not remember him, but behold him as he is ; v-
you shall feed on him without signs, and see him
out a vail ; where all your sorrows shall be t-
into joys ; where, for every reproach met wi-
God's service, you shall reap eternal honour ;
very hour of sorrow, you shall enjoy endle-
of comfort. *Make haste, my beloved ; let t-*
break, and shadows flee away. Even so, Lord
come quickly. Take me to that place where n-
shall be turned into revelations, faith into
hope into fruition, espousals into embrac-
rowful sighs into nuptial songs, drops of
to rivers of pleasures, transient glances into
diant and direct beams of the sun of righ-
short tastes into everlasting feasting and
How small are the comforts of the lower
compared with these of the higher table ?
are the discoveries believers have here, if
with these bright manifestations above ? B-
I have insisted on this head formerly, I f-
more here upon it ; but wish that we m-
length experimentally to know the differ-
everlasting comfort.

F I N I S.

APPENDIX.

MEDITATIONS and EJACULATIONS
proper before partaking of the holy
Sacrament.

MEDITATION I.

I Am now called to celebrate the memorials of my Lord's death at his table ; my strait is great, I know not what to do ; my need is so great, I cannot think of staying back ; and my preparation so little, I know not how to go forward. Lord, what shall I say ? My guilt stops my mouth and fills me with blushing ; but, glory to God, thy goodness is greater than my sinfulness, and thy mercy surpasseth my misery : for, tho' my sins reach even unto the clouds, yet thy mercy is above the heavens. Lord, hear not the cry of my *sins*, but hear the cry of my *wants* and *miserics*. Holy God, if thou help me not for the sake of my *miserics* which I have deserved, yet help me for the sake of thy *mercies* which thou hast promised in Christ thy son. Doth not his precious blood cry louder for *pardon*, than my *sins* for *punishment* ? Lord, hear the cry of that blood, and let it not be as water spilt upon the ground. Good Lord, for the sake of that blood, pardon every one that prepareth his heart to seek thee, tho' he be not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary. Lord, I trust not in my faith, but in thy faithfulness ; not in my repentance, but in thy gracious pardon ; not in my preparation, but in thy acceptance. O take away my filthy garments, and cloath me with the best robe, *The Lord our righteousness*.

MEDITA-

MEDITATION II.

I Am now going to seal a covenant with God Christ ; Lord, help me to a covenanting friend. O let me be grieved for my long distance, and longing thy kind offers, and preferring satan's drudgery to Christ's service. Let me be convinced of my dying and perishing state, while on the old bottom of a covenant of works, that I may be willing to break from it to a covenant of grace, and a better righteousness. Let me now come to an open rupture with all the enemies of God, break league with sin, satan and the world, renounce self-righteousness, and be content to embrace Christ in all his righteousness, and give up myself and all that I have unto the Lord, and engage in Christ's strength to walk in the ways of new obedience : and now, when he is setting tryst with me at his holy table, to conclude this blessed bargain, yea, even for me to seal a marriage contract with Christ, and in a very solemn manner, before all the persons of the glorious trinity, before the elect angels, before the ambassadors, and all the congregation, Lord, enable me to keep tryst with him. There be many meetings and trysts about this grand purpose, but to no effect. The world, satan and sin, have broke off the treaty, God forbid they do. O that the long spoke of match betwixt Jesus and my soul may now hold. This last tryst that ever Christ will set. It may never be with me. Surely the bridegroom is earnest when he is to put on his marriage dyed garments, his red apparel. and to hold the marriage contract in his hand, and to set on the table for me to sign. O that I may be content to go with the man Christ, with my consent, I may say with Thomas, and my God ; and with the spouse, m

and I am his. I accept of him in all his offices, his laws as well as his love, his cross as well as his crown: take him as a priest upon his throne.

MEDITATION III.

O What a beautiful and lovely bridegroom is he that now is in my offer ! How delicate is his complexion, he is *white and ruddy* ; *white* in regard of his innocence, and *ruddy* in respect of his bloody passion ! How peerless is his person, how ravishing his beauty ! How charming his voice ! How stately his goings ! How fragrant are his garments, they smell of *aloes and Cassia* ! Tho' I should seek all the world I cannot find his equal, one sight of him is enough to ravish the hearts of men and angels. His locks are black and bushy as the raven. His lips are like lilies, dropping sweet smelling myrrh. His legs as pillars of marble set upon sockets of gold : his countenance is as *Lebanon*, excellent as the cedars. Yea, he is altogether lovely ! Can my heart now refuse this lovely one ? Especially when I think how he loved me and died for me, and hath appointed his portraiture with the marks of his wounds to be put in my hands at his table, and all to win my heart O that there I may view it narrowly, and remember him kindly. How many were the wounds he received for me, by the thorns which pierced his head ! By the pincers that plucked his hair ! By the scourges that tore his back ! By the nails that pierced his hands and feet, and by the spear that opened his side ! Let me view him in that case and love him for tho' he be bleeding, wounded and mangled by my sins, he is still fairer than all the sons of men, yea, and all the sons of God too ; for *saith* then doth see him to be *white and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousands*.

MEDITATION IV.

NOW I am going to a great feast, let me examine if I be a welcome guest, one upon whom the master of the feast will smile. O then, can I say in sincerity, I am one of his heart friends. Good news! for he says, *Eat O friends*, Cant. v. 1. Or, can I say that I am a sensible sinner? Good news! for he says, *He came not to call the righteous, but such sinners as these*, Matth. ix. 13. Can I say, sin is my greatest burden? Good news! for he bids the *Heavy laden come to him for rest*, Matth. xi. 28. Can I say, I am sick and groan under my diseases? Good news! for he says *The Physician cometh to converse with such*, Matth. ix. 12. Can I say, I am poor and needy? Good news! for he tells me, *The needy shall not be forgotten*, Psal. ix. 18. Can I say, I hunger and thirst for a crucified Christ? Good news! *For he fills the hungry with good things*, Luke i. 53. Can I say, my heart loves Christ? Good news! for he says, *He will manifest himself to such*, John xiv. 21. Can I say my heart is open to Christ's offers, and consents to him in all his offices? Good news! for he says, *If any man hear his voice, and open the door to him, he will come in, and they shall sup together*, Rev. iii. 20. Have I put on the wedding-garment of imputed righteousness? I shall neither be excluded nor neglected. Lord, I am assured, thou art more willing to give the spirit to them that ask it. than loving parents are to give bread to their hungry children; for what is our compassion to our children, in comparison of thine? O Lord, I rest upon thy word, for thou art not more free in making promises, than faithful in making them good. Thou art a God that keeps covenant to a thousand generations. Why then, I will venture in hope to thy holy table.

MEDITA-

MÉDITATION V.

LORD, enable me before hand to take frequent views of my work at thy holy table, and wisely to consider how to manage it when the time cometh. I have *three* graces then to be exerted, *faith, love, and godly sorrow*. I have *three* subjects of meditation at the time, *Christ's passion, Christ's affection, and my own corruption*. Who can think of Christ's sufferings without sorrow, and of his blood without tears, if he but firmly believe that amazing word, *Isa. liii. 5. He was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities*. Surely Christ's love in its heat, may well thaw the most frozen spirit. Can I see my loving Jesus substitute in my room and stead, God acting against him as an inexorable judge, Jehovah running upon him as a giant; not only withdrawing his loving kindness from him, but making him the butt of his envenomed arrows, and not be filled with *love* to my Saviour, and *sorrow* for my *sins*? Oh! my *sins* were the *thorns* which pierced his head, the *nails* which pierced his hands, and the *spear* that pierced his heart. My cursed sins put the Lord of life to a cruel death. When my Lord was in the garden, no Judas nor Pilate, no Jew nor Gentile was there to cause his amazing horror of soul, and fearful sweat of blood. But oh, my *unbelief*, my *pride*, my *carnality*, my *hypocrisy*, and other sins were there, and with their weight pressed him to the ground, and brought that agony and sweat upon him. Oh! my *disimulation* was the traiterous kiss; my *ambition* the thorny crown; my *drinking iniquity like water*, the potion of gall and vinegar; my want of tears caused him to weep blood; my forsaking of God made him to be forsaken of God; my soul being exceeding guilty, made his soul exceeding heavy. Lord, prepare and fix my heart to meditate upon Christ's soul sufferings, for my soul's sins.

bottom, a breadth without a tide,
end ! Wonderful ! that my Lord
come a man, a poor man, a dying
Nay more, that he should be made
derly a dreadful load of wrath
soul ; yea, infinitely more than a
hell can bear ! O what a sea of
swim thro' to save me from per
wrought, and was tempestuous, it
bly, and threatned to swallow me
the elect world. But how seasons
fer himself to be the sacrifice for
Take me (saith he as Jonah) *throu*
be all safe. In this red sea our
content to swim for 33 years, and
verance, till the sea is perfectly cal
soul is out of danger. God help
and admire redeeming love, and
at my Redeemer's table. Let the
Je'us that ran from thy holy hear
wash me from all sin, and caule
to fall upon me. *If thou wilt, thou c*
O say to me as to the leper. I wil

, and in thy name I go forward to this aw-
le. *If thy presence go not with me, carry me
ice. I will go in the strength of the Lord God ;
make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine
Awake O North wind, and come thou South, blow
garden, that the spices may flow out.*

ITATIONS and EJACULATIONS
oper in Time of Partaking, or in
me of Serving the Communion
ables.

MEDITATION I.

Let not that which God hath instituted as a
blessing, be made a curse to me thro' my un-
partaking of it. Wherefore, Lord rebuke
s time all unseasonable thoughts and imagina-
stir up and act in me every grace of thy holy
and help me so to behave now, that I may not
re, but glorify thee, that I may not increase my
but augment my grace. My request now is
of the spouse, *Lord, draw me, and I will run
bee.* My soul is heavy with sin and guilt, and
to run : but when shall I move if not now,
I am near a lift up Saviour, who hath said, *If
st up from the earth, I will draw all men unto me,*
eople of all tongues, kindreds and languages ;
udes of all sorts, Jews and Gentiles. O let me
wn among the rest ! O what a drawing engine
t up Saviour on the cross, with his arms wide-
led to embrace sinners ! the first experiment
ade of its virtue by the apostle Peter, *Acts ii.*
were 3000 souls drawn to Christ at once ; yes,
ations have been drawn to him, by lifting up
blessed engine in the gospel-offers. Surely it
not lost its virtue to this day : Now it is lift
B eminent manner. O let me feel its power :

MEDITATIONS

My heart be drawn off from the vanities of time: the love of sin. Let the cords of Christ's love draw my heart home to him. Now the devil is bold, and Christ is drawing: Satan indeed is the strong, but Christ is stronger than he. Christ and the angels are fighting for my heart; the eyes of the glorious trinity, the eyes of angels, ministers and saints are on me to see what the issue will be. O Christ gain the prize. It is his by right:

MEDITATION II.

WHEN Christ was lift up on the cross, his eyes were turned to the Gentiles, his eyes bowed his head towards us to draw us unto him: there he opened a cleft in his side to draw me blood and water flowed from his heart to draw me. O what a drawing sight is it to see, by his dear Lord nailed and lift up on a cross, his visage turned pale, his head bowing, his own blood, and the streams of his blood watering his pierced feet. O dying Jesus exert his drawing power. I never move toward thee if thou draw me, never overcome the pleasures of sin and of Satan, if thou give not a pull. I nor sacraments, ministers nor angels, nor providences, judgements nor mercies, nor heavy heart of mine; but I look beyond my lift up Saviour, who only can do it still in Sodom if thou draw me not. I sit still if thou draw me not; I'll be eternal if thou draw me not; I'll be eternal if thou draw me not. It will be a life for thee at this time, to draw me? *Grace, one touch of thy hand, thy countenance, one cast of thine eye,* O now let me have it, to draw me!



ars from mine eyes, Did Christ sweat blood
 eep blood for my sins, and will not I weep
 or them? O shall I be more sparing of my
 for Christ, than Christ was of his blood for
 How fast did the blood trickle down Christ's
 in the day he wore the crown of thorns
 ? But how slowly do the tears trickle down
 eeks in the day of my commemorating his.
 If I get one tear to drop, with what diffi-
 can I get another to follow? Blush O hard
 nd dry eyes! Can I shed tears in plenty for
 I child or relation, and have I none reserved
 lead Saviour, a Saviour slain by my sins? How
 see so many weeping eyes at a funeral, and
 y dry eyes at a communion-table.

MEDITATION III.

Now let the sight of a bleeding Saviour make me a
 weeping sinner. Had I been upon mount *Calva-*
 I seen my dear Lord rack'd and nail'd to the tree;
 I seen him lifted up, beheld his dying looks, and
 his dying groans, and seen his blood for many
 run from his hands and feet to the earth! O
 I have stood by with dry eyes or an unconcern-
 ed, especially when I had considered that he suf-
 fered all this in my room, and for my sins? Oh then,
 not I be as much concerned now, when I come
 to celebrate the memorial of that fearful tragedy? O
 kind of blood is it that I see running down? Is
 innocent blood! Precious blood! Heart blood!
 the blood of the son of God, every drop where-
 of infinite value! And yet all shed for such
 worms and traitors as I am! Oh! Can I see
 blood run down in streams, and my eyes not
 shed some drops? Shall I not give drops of wa-
 ter for streams of blood? Oh, what a hard heart is
 mine! Can I see others weeping that sit at the
 table, eat the same bread, and drink the same

MEDITATIONS

with me, and cannot I get one tear? Is he and waiting with his bottle for my tears, my eyes remain dry? Shall others drop plentifully into God's bottle, and shall not I drop a tear for it? Astonishing goodness! That he should so carefully notice and preserve his people's tears, that none of them can be lost! Lord, break my hard heart, and give me such a look as thou gavest Peter, that may cause me weep, and weep bitterly at the remembrance of my *sins, my pride, my passion, my disobedience*, which pierced my dear Lord, O let this be the time of fulfilling that prophecy. *Zach. xii. 10. They shall look upon him whom they have pierced and mourn.* O when shall I mourn weep if not now, when I see Jesus, my surety, all with blood for my red and scarlet coloured face! Lord, what means the hardness of my heart and dryness of my eyes at thy table? Oh! Dost thou intend to reserve weeping for me in hell, where tears shall never be dried up? God forbid. Now is the time to weep. Lord, make this my weeping time that hereafter I may rejoice.

MEDITATION IV.

NOW is the time for me to draw nigh to crucified Jesus. Lord, I will not stand and look to thee, as these did who followed from Galilee to the cross, *Luke xxiii, 49.* No, I will come close to thee, and take a near and narrow view of thy wounds, and hear what they say, where many mouths they are wide opened to speak. Beside many lesser wounds, I behold the great wounds my Jesus received for me in his hands and feet, and in his side. Meet me in the language of the two wounds in his side, *come to me and I will embrace you.* In the language of the wounds of his side

yourself down at them, and I will protect you the avenger of blood. I hear the wound in his laying, look into my heart and see it burning love; flee to me, O trembling dove, and I'll er thee in the clift of the rock. Behold the win- opened in the side of the ark. O how sweet is the d I hear! Lord, I obey thy voice to me; I quit other shelters, and take my flight to these open nds and clefts: Lord, this is my rest, and here ill stay; neither earth nor hell shall ever pluck rom this rest. O that when I see how chearful- crucified Christ opened his heart and wounds to er me from justice, I may willingly open my : to receive my wounded friend, and entertain with the best I have. Awake, O my graces, , love, and repentance! What, can ye not watch my dearest Saviour for one hour! O let my faith feed on my Saviour's fulness, who bids me eat drink abundantly. A man here without faith is the unbelieving Lord, that seeth the plenty, but not eat of it. Lord, I believe, help thou my un- . Increase my faith.

MEDITATION V.

Ord, I may well approach thy table in an ad- miring frame; for, tho' thou mightst justly gathered us all together this day for a sacrifice y justice, yet instead of that, thou calls us to- er to intimate a sacrifice of thy own providing, his sufficient for us all: nay, actually to behold bleeding victim of the innocent Lamb of God, takes away the sins of the world. Now, Lord, ow that thou lovest me, seeing thou hast not with- thy son, thine only son from me. Unsearch- love! I may well feel it, but I cannot fathom it. e breadth, O the length, O the height, O the 1 of the love of Christ that passeth knowledge. irable is the wisdom of God that found out a way

might have been the day that
the cup of the fierceness of
there is he that hath done it
sparedst not thy son for my
me for thy son's sake. Is not
a sufficient satisfaction for al
ent price for my redemption
of his blood of more value
My sins have shed the blood
impute not the guilt but t
unto me. My sin did shut
here is the blood that oper
for me again: here it gives
wards an admission: it is th
enter into the heavenly *Canaan*
near the fountain of life, ap
my *faith*, and receive the at
love, and enjoy the beloved.
O let the seal be stamped fair
pression ever afterward.

MEDITATI

the remedy is provided, the well of salvation is
 ned; let me come with the chain and bucket of
 h to draw water with joy. Now the healing
 ams are running on either side the table, let me
 ig all my diseases to them: my *blind eyes, weak
 ds, feeble knees, lame feet, my hard heart, cold
 ctions, my doubting soul.* Now the balm of Gilead
 among my hands, let me not miss a cure; one
 p of that blood which fell from Christ's wounds
 i cure all my maladies. O for faith to apply it.
 re from unbelief, lest I die in my sins. Who
 ould have pitied a stung *Israelite*, tho' he had died
 the poisoned stings of the fiery serpents, if he
 d refused to lift up his eyes to the remedy God
 pointed for him? And who will pity me if I refuse
 apply my Saviour's blood?

Here Christ's testament is sealed, and every true
 eliever gets a sealed copy of it put into his hands,
 ith all the legacies in it. Let me have a copy al-
 s, and be enabled to read my name in the testa-
 ment. O that I were of kin to the testator, and
 ould receive him in my arms by a true faith, then
 ll the legacies are mine. Lord, I believe, and do
 ere put in my claim for what is left me. I plead the
 ill of the testator, my elder brother, with my hea-
 enly father. Now the testator is dead, the testa-
 ment is valid. Lord, thou wilt not alter the will of
 the dead; be it to me according to his will. My Re-
 deemer hath left me pardon, peace, grace, faith;
 yea, he hath bequeathed to me all the sure mercies of
 David. Tho' in myself I deserve nothing but a curse,
 yet my testator hath left me a blessing, and many
 precious legacies; and as an earnest thereof, hath
 given me the cup of the New Testament. Lord, ful-
 fill the will of the dead to me; grant me pardon
 for Christ's sake; I will not let thee go till thou bless
 me.

MEDITA-

LORD, thou hast prepar
sence of mine enemies
me the rarest cheer, even the
dear son. *I sat down under
light, and his fruit was sweet
me into his banqueting house,
was love. What shall I render
nefits towards me? Bless the L
not all his benefits: who forg
who healeth all thy diseases:
from destruction: who crowne
ness and tender mercies; who
good things, so that thy youth
O that the food I have be
my appetite for more of th
ble above, which shall never
constant cry of my soul, *Lo
bread.* Some of my dear fi
with me at this table, I obli
Why? they are gone to
there will be no uncovering
ing of the dishes, no dismis*

MEDITATION II.

Have seen what my Saviour suffered for sin, O let me never have slight thoughts of sin any more. Have I beheld my agonizing Saviour under wrath, complaining of the burning heat and thirst, which the fire of justice created within him? Have I seen the great drops of blood rising and standing above his garments? Have I heard his cries and roarings under the bruises and anguish of his soul? Let me henceforth be convinced of the dreadful evil and desert of sin. Let never that fit light on my soul, which sat so heavy upon Christ's soul; let never that counted small, which pierced my Saviour's side with a spear, that crowned his head with thorns, and filled his soul with grief. Nay, let my heart ever rise against sin as the most hateful and abominable thing in the world. What desperate malignity must there be in it that could not be expiated without so costly a sacrifice! What fools are they, who make a sport of that which cost the son of God so much soul-travel and inward horror! And what a fool am I, who have been so easily tempted to that which cost so dear before it could be forgiven! O let me never have lifeless apprehension of Christ's love, nor a favourable thought of sin any more. O that I may henceforth guard against that hateful evil, sin, and tremble at the wrath of an angry God.

MEDITATION III.

[Lord, how distinguishing are thy favours to me an ill-deserving creature! I justly deserved to have had a cup of trembling and unmixed wrath put in my hand; a cup filled with horror of conscience and fearful despair; but instead of that I have got the cup of blessing, filled with the hope of pardon and eternal life. Lord, I might have been in hell long

Cc

ere now, drinking of the damned's cup, that horrible cup, into which justice is still pouring more wrath and fury ; yea, pouring in as fast as they drink it out, so as they shall never be able to exhaust it. But, instead of that, I have been admitted to thy table, and have got the cup of salvation to drink. How sweet and delicious is my cup, which my Saviour hath mingled for me ! But O, how bitter was his cup ! The dregs of God's wrath were in it, and yet he willingly drank it for me, that he might purchase to me a cup without dregs ! Admirable love ! How different is my case this day from that of fallen angels and damned souls ! Manna has been rained on me, while an eternal shower of fire and brimstone falls upon them. They continue without hope under the deluge of God's wrath, while the welcome rainbow of the sacrament hath appeared to me as a token of God's covenant, for securing me from that overflowing flood. Many of the old world were not permitted to come into the ark that saved others from the flood. Some came within a few steps of it and perished ; others were washed off the sides of it : but I have seen a window opened in the side of the ark for me : yea, a hand of mercy put forth to pull me in. Nay, I have heard mercy's kindly voice, saying, as to Noah, *Come thou and all thy house into the ark : abide here and thou shalt be in safety.* O say then, this is my rest, and here I'll stay.

MEDITATION IV.

AMazing goodness ! that God should seal a marriage covenant with me, whose descent is base, whose person is ugly, whose portion is nothing but diseases and misery. Lord, when I compare the rock whence I was hewn, and that on which thou hast set me : when I consider thy low stoop to purchase such a clod of earth and sin with thine own blood, I am amazed at thy love, I am confounded at

my ingratitude! Oh, how little was I affected at table, when I saw Christ's dying love and sufferings set before me! I could scarce drop a tear for that was the woful cause of all his sufferings. And, lay not to my charge my defects in preparation, my coldness, my wandrings, my unbelief. I am ashamed of the hardness and unconcernedness of my heart. The very dead earth trembled, the rocks rent, the graves opened, the heavens turned dark at the sight of a dying Jesus! But O how little did my rocky heart tremble or quake for offending God. O let the heart of stone be changed into an heart of flesh. Let the fire of Christ's love descend, and kindle such a flame in my soul, as may consume all my lusts and corruptions. As it was by fire that God answered his people of old, thus let him answer me, even with a twofold fire kindled in my heart, the two disciples, *viz.* of love to Christ, and indignation against sin. O let me not spare my darling sin for thy sake, who sparedst not thy beloved Son for mine. *Let the words of my mouth, and meditations of my heart be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord my strength and Redeemer.*

MEDITATION V.

LORD, what am I, a gospel-slighting and grace-abusing creature, that thou shouldst spare, yeared and feast me in such a manner! Long ago might'st thou have shaken off the hand of thy providence such a viper as I am, into fire unquenchable, and here made me know, to sad experience, what it is to lose free grace by the loss of eternal glory. But, instead of that, thou hast of thy infinite compassions, become my surety to appease justice for my heinous sins, when no other sacrifice would do. Lord, it would have been much if thou hadst provided an angel to mitigate my sufferings, by giving me drops of water to cool my tongue in hell. But that thou thyself

MEDITATIONS

self, shouldst he content to become a cargo amazing soul-travel, besides bodily ;
em me from the curse, is love inconceivable
that I may henceforth live under the care
of my infinite obligations to my glorifier
, that would make his soul an offering
to him. What return shall I give him for all
travel and agonies for me! O that I could
always magnify his grace and love, give cheerful
obedience to his laws, and live to his glory
bought me at so dear a rate. Now blessed be
thy glorious name for ever and ever; let the whole
world be filled with his glory, and let all the people
Amen.

MEDITATION VI.

I Have been beholding the bloody tragedy of
thy sufferings re-acted, which, might still per-
turb my heart. But, glory to God for thy
redeeming word I have heard from the cross
finished. Now the tragedy is over, my Saviour's
sufferings are ended, the ransom finished, thy
mercies complete, the prophecies accomplished,
ceremonies abolish'd, the elect's salvation
secure; I have a sure foundation now to build
upon. Well, since Christ's sufferings are
done, we need not go about to crucify him over
again. It is enough he died once, his pain
was enough already; I will not put him
in pain again. I have been washing my feet
in the sacrament, yea, I have
keeping my robes clean in the blood of thy
mercy keep them clean, and not defile them
with the mire of sin. I have now turned from
the devil's nasty dwelling, and am going
to my Father's house above. It is a clean habitation,
to, a pure dwelling; and undetiled
take filthy hands or feet thither, for

as there. Having therefore such great and precious promises, *Let me cleanse myself from all filthiness both in flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.* Has God promised me a happy eternity? O I could diligently spend this small span of time in thy service. Let me imitate the holy Jesus, whose whole life was one continued act of goodness; let his blessed will be the rule of all my actions: and, O Lord, give me those daily supplies of grace, which will enable me to serve thee, and lead my life in all holiness and honesty. Give strength to do what thou commandest, and then command what thou wilt. Lord, take not thy holy Spirit from me: for thou art the Work of thy own Hands, but perfect, O Lord, that which concerneth me. O thou who hast begun a good Work, be pleased to carry it on to the Day of the Lord Jesus. Amen. Even so come Lord Jesus.

F I N I S.

100

The following Books are just published
by A. DONALDSON, *Edinburgh*, and sold
by him and other booksellers in town
and country.

1. Mr. Matthew Henry's exposition of the Old and New Testaments; wherein each chapter is summed up its contents; the sacred text inserted at large in distinct paragraphs; each paragraph reduced to its proper heads; the sense given and largely illustrated; with practical remarks and observations, in six volumes folio, the sixth edition.---Price of the fine paper inquires 4l. 10s. and the coarse 3l. 10s.---the binding; s. per volume in calf.

2. Dr Whitby's paraphrase and commentary on the New Testament, two volumes 4to. Price bound 1 l. 12 s.

3. Archbishop Tillotson's whole works, a new edit. 10 large vols. 12mo.

4. Foord's nineteen sermons. Price 1. s. bound.

5. Observations on Daniel's prophecy, 1 s. sewed.

6. Dr. Anderson against Lord Bolingbroke, Kaims, and Hume. 8vo. 5 s.

7 Letters on the Septuagint. 8vo. Price 6 s. bound.

8. Letters on Theron and Aspasio, 2. vols. 6 s. bound.

9 Shaftesbury's characteristics, 3 vols. Price 9 s. bound.

10 The Spectator, a new edition, 8 vols, with frontispieces. Price 16 s. bound.

11. The Right Improvement of Time, deduced from the state of man, the circumstances of life, and the present situation of G. Britain. Price 6 d.

12. The Nature and Tendency of the Ecclesiastic Constitution in Scotland; a sermon preached before the Synod of Perth and Stirling, April 16. 1760, by John Bonnar, A. M. one of the ministers of Perth. Price 6 d.

13. Dean

13. Dean Swift's whole works, a neat and corrected edition ; with some additional pieces, not included in any former Scotch edition ; also the life of the author, and a complete index to the whole ; eight large vols. 12mo. Price 1 l. 4 s. bound.

14. Thomson's seasons ; a neat edition with cuts. Price 3 s. bound.

15. Memoirs of Maximilian de Bethune Duke of Sully, Prime Minister to Henry the Great. Newly translated from the French edition of M. de L'Ecluse. Illustrated with an accurate map of France. To which is annexed, the trial of Francis Ravaillac, for the murder of Henry the Great. In five large volumes duodecimo, price 15 s. bound in calf and lettered ; or 12 s. 6 d. sewed in blue paper.—*The character of this book is so well established, that it is quite superfluous to say any thing about it.—In this translation, care has been taken to rectify several mistakes, and supply some omissions to be found in the London edition.*

16. Dr. Watts on Death and Heaven. price 1 s.

17. Pope's translation of Homer's Odyssey, complete in one volume. Price 3 s. 6 d. bound.

18. Rollin's ancient history, a new edition, ten large vols. Price 1 l. 5 s. bound.

19.——method of studying and teaching the belles lettres, 4 vols. Price 12 s. bound.

20. A new English Dictionary, containing an explication of most words in the English language, 8vo. containing near 600 pages, and sold for 3 s. bound.







0

